

# DELIVERANCE!



*A royal commission and Pizzagate  
reveal society's hidden controllers*

---

MARY W MAXWELL, LLB

Copyright: Mary Maxwell, 2017, 2018  
ISBN:

Keywords:

Pizzagate, False Memory Syndrome, Tavistock, MK-Ultra,  
Fiona Barnett, Cathi Morgan, Richard Taus, John Herron,  
Josef Mengele, Jose Delgado, Kuru, official secrecy

Author's email:

mary.maxwell @ alumni.adelaide.edu.au

Author's Youtube channel: Mary W Maxwell

Author's website: MaxwellForSenate.com

Other recent books by Mary W Maxwell:

*Inquest: Siege in Sydney; Fraud Upon the Court; Marathon Bombing:  
Indicting the Players; Port Arthur: Enough Is Enough* (co-authored  
with Dee McLachlan)

**Front cover:**

Painted by Aishe. Acrylic and ink on white cardboard,  
approx. 80cm square. © Copyright Aishe.

It is part of a series of healing mandalas  
-- paying tribute to Fiona Barnett, Sarah Moore, Reina  
Michaelson and the hundreds of men, women, and children  
who have searched for truth.

To Alisha Owen, Fiona Barnett, and Wanda Karriker

“The world will know”

and with a salute to  
Australia’s Senator Bill Heffernan

and US Senator Frank Church (1924-1984)

From a letter written for his family archives:

“To me, the greatest blessing is, of course, life itself, the great gift God has given us all. In a very practical sense, I have chosen, with God’s guidance, a difficult career path for sure, taking on, it seems at times, the entire conventional medical world.

“Though I am a very small David in comparison to the Medical Pharmaceutical alliance, I and my treatment still survive. I have many patients, who were told they were going to die, turn around and live and achieve excellent good health.

My work continues to grow in prominence, silencing or at least minimizing the complaints of the critics.

“I have learned that hard work, determination, refusal to give up when the going gets rough, and above all, sticking to one’s ideals make for a successful career and a contented life. I never compromise ever, and have no intention of compromising my ideals or my devotion to truth.”

-- Nicholas Gonzalez, MD (1947-2015)

## PREFACE

In 2017, I published the first edition of this book. Then in March 2018, I presented a play at the Adelaide Fringe as a riposte to the persons who say the stories of the aggrieved children are imaginary. Part I of this revised edition of *Deliverance!* now incorporates that playscript.

Part Two is about Australia's Royal Commission ("RC") into Institutional Responses to Child Sexual Abuse. That RC wrapped up its four years of work in December 2017. Its findings are an Australian gift to the world, as they have put paid to any notion that there is no serious problem of pedophilia. Thousands of adults who had been abused as children came forward with their stories.

And, as seen in its title, the RC investigated "institutional responses." Whether the institution was the army, the Catholic Church, or a government welfare office, the Commissioners tracked down the suspected officials – "suspected," that is, of failing to do anything about those children's suffering.

*So Who Runs the World?*

This book is not about pedophilia, however. It is about the question of who runs the world and how do they do so. As far as I can tell, the people at the top *are* involved in harming children, but probably not because they have a sexual addiction. Rather, it is more systematic.

Luckily I have no background of abuse -- but I have a PhD in politics and understand raw power. And by chance, in 2005, I came into awareness of the CIA's mind control program known as MK-Ultra. It vastly changed my understanding of the United States "government." I may not have it right yet, but I no longer have it all wrong.

What went on, in a systematic way, starting in the 1940s, was the torturing of babies and young children in order to split their minds. In my Adelaide Fringe play, survivors tell it in their own words. You'd better take it easy if you have never heard this before. It's pretty overwhelming.

One purpose of MK-Ultra was to create usable slaves, but somehow the sex-trafficking of children and making them appear in kiddie porn got also involved for financial gain. Additionally, the CIA was always on the lookout for ways to control *everyone's* mind (for our Orwellian future) and these kids were experimental subjects.

You'll see, in Part II, the reports I wrote – piecemeal -- while attending the Royal Commission's hearings. Even at the hearings I was always questioning “how far up the ladder do we need to look to identify the real boss?”.

*Satan*

Probably the answer is that “Satanism” is at the top, and this is the subject of Part III.

I estimate that there is a small group of men running the world. My guess is that they go in for a “Luciferian” religion, but not as genuine believers. Rather, by claiming that they are doing what God (i.e., Satan) wants, they can dispense with any pangs of conscience. An extremely clever move!

Let me go further with my theory right now. I believe that the second layer down, which includes officials of government bureaus and of most of our cultural organizations, are trapped by those above them. They have to obey, to keep their jobs (or because they can't figure out what the hell to do). But the ones on top are also *trapped*.

In that, there may actually be a ray of hope. I take a sociobiological view. Just as members of some other species

have alpha males who are kept busy maintaining their status – as a fall could mean death – these guys have to put everything into survival, even if it means killing us all.

They have been doing this for centuries and would fear any upset of the plan as that may prompt others to clobber them. I myself am standing in the queue to clobber them.

On the other hand, if some negotiating becomes possible, I'll advocate that. Part IV of this book is about action to change whatever needs to be changed. We surely can't let things keep going along the current path.

The current path is bizarre and a disgrace to our historic achievements – which in my opinion are not trivial, not at all. So don't be surprised if methods I recommend are plain and old fashioned – thanks to those historic achievements.

### *Acknowledgements*

I have often thanked “the MK-Ultra girls” for teaching me and I thank them again now, adding Wendy Hoffman. I am grateful to Trish Fotheringham who regularly soothes me and cheers me over the phone. Aishe is a spectacular Australian who filled me in on local details, and sent me to Cathi Morgan's videos to get the British *oeuvre*.

I asked my friend Kane van Diermen if he could write an appropriate Foreword for such a book as this. He sat down at my kitchen table and within a very short time handed to me the story about a cop who wanted to help the trafficked children. “Frank Fictitious” is the name he has given to that cop. I thank Kane for this sweet story, in the Foreword.

One more thing: late in the day I found Steve McMurray's series “MK-Ultra in Australia.” A wonderful help. Ta.

Mary W Maxwell

Adelaide, April 19, 2018

## CONTENTS

Preface	5
Foreword by Kane van Diermen	10

### **Part I: The Fringe Play -- False Memory Syndrome and Dr Delgado's Change of Heart**

1. Carol Rutz Captured at Age Four	16
2. Kathleen Sullivan Is Comfortable with Knives	20
3. Wendy Hofmann, on the Girl Who Ended Mengele	24
4. Three Survivors Shirtfront Bob, a Generic Academic	28
5. Janine Jones Gets Proof of Her Secret Brain Implant	34
6. Blanche Chavoustie Exhausted by Cornell's Litigation	38
7. Dr Delgado Listens and Reacts	42

### **Part II -- Australia's Royal Commission, Pedophilia**

8. Geelong Grammar – Student Suicides and Silence	63
9. Watchtower (Jehovah's Witness) Has Special Rules	67
10. Why Did the Catholic Hierarchy Help Pedophiles?	71
11. Anal Penetration of a Cadet with a Broom Handle	77
12. Police Detective Denis Ryan's Frustration	85
13. Beauty Happened Today in Australia	92

### **Part III -- Satan Is in Charge (Or So They Say)**

14. Timeline of the Cabal's Accomplishments	118
15. Pizzagate – the Key Discovery	121
16. McMartin Pre-school -- False Memories?	129
17. Congress, Courts, and a Presidential Commission	135
18. Tavistock Is in Charge of the Human Species	143
19. Tavistock in Australia	151
20. Do Lucifer and the Occult Actually Matter?	158



## Part IV -- Deliverance from the Dark

21. Forgive Me, David Rockefeller	189
22. Official Secrecy Is Hilarious, Isn't It?	199
23. Fear, Panic, and Rage	205
24. Steve McMurray Outs Academia, Bigtime	211
25. Geomates to the Rescue	221
26. Conclusion: Legal Avenues of Redress	226
<b>Addendum:</b> Kurnell Beach, Kuru, and Genocide	232

### Appendices (These are inserted after each of the four parts)

A. Charter of Rights of Children in Care	52
B. Fiona Barnett Asks the Identity of Colonel Chan	54
C. Paul Verdier Can Test If You're Brainwashed	57
D. Martin Bryant, A Shocking Case of "Child Fodder"	58
E. Her Majesty's Letters Patent	100
F. Sarah Moore and the Cult of Anne Hamilton-Byrne	102
G. CIA Agent Kiriakou on Pedophiles in His Prison	108
H. Not Everyone Accused of Child Abuse Is Guilty	109
J. Kissinger's Obituary of Rockefeller	168
K. Brice Taylor on Her Son's Torture at NASA	171
L. Rabbi Antelman Rails against the Sabbatians	178
M. Dunblane: Why?	181
N. Lori Handrahan on arresting an Alleged trafficker	244
P. United States Law against Genocide	246
Q. Trish Fotheringham on the Canadian Experience.	248
R. Fran Shure Celebrates the Fourth Estate	252
S. Modern Slavery: New Laws Are Too Weak	255
T. Tony Ryan of the Northern Territory	258
V. Edward O Wilson on Religion and Music	260
<i>About the Author, and Bibliography</i>	263
<i>Photo Credits and Index</i>	266



## **FOREWORD**

**-- by Senior Constable Frank Fictitious**

I wish I hadn't killed myself, but nobody would listen. If I were alive today, the situation would be a lot easier.

When I was a boy, I used to eavesdrop on Dad and Uncle Ted talking about being "on the job"; this would fill my belly with fire and my heart with excitement. All I ever wanted to do was to wear the badge. That day eventually came, in the winter of 1979, shortly after my 21<sup>st</sup> birthday. I finished my cadet training and at last I was in uniform, just like Dad.

For the most part I loved my job. I felt I was of service to "mankind." I had a great social circle at work, heck, I even married another cop. Life was good, my career was going well. Shirley thought we needed a new challenge -- we saw an opening in a small town in far north Queensland. And that was that -- different town, new people, but same job!

Being in the tropics was wonderful, the vibe was chilled, people were relaxed, the beer seemed colder and the fish certainly were bigger. We spent four healthy years up there, until my troubles started. One night I was out of my usual patrol area -- I drove past the harbor and happened to see a bunch of raggedy looking children getting off a boat.

They didn't look like tourists; they didn't look Aboriginal. I thought it was odd. The next day I mentioned it to a mate and he said "Don't go up there on a Tuesday, you'll be sorry." I didn't ask any more and I didn't tell Shirley.

Two months later I had time off and, well, you know I went to the same wharf, on a Tuesday night. You want to talk about spooky? A similar looking bunch of kids was disembarking, but this time the ship was further out and the kids were being rowed in. Many of them were crying. I figured I'd better help.

First I called the station for back-up, in case the boat's owner was breaking the law. What I surprise I got! My boss said "Get out of there right now and report to the office." When I got back he said "Son, just do as I say or here will be consequences -- *for you and your wife.*"

If Dad were still alive I'd have called him for advice. I took it to be some kind of threat. I decided not to tell Shirley who was prego. I wondered who in the community could shed light on the subject for me. It did not occur to me that kids were being trafficked. We didn't learn this at the Academy.

At first I wasn't sure if what I was seeing was true. How many people were likely to be involved? How could there be no legal fuss? My fellow cops all seemed to know about it.

I decided to make an appointment with my Commanding Officer. Total shock. As he entered the room he "tripped" and kicked me. I guess that was my last day of a no-fear life.

As you can imagine, it was hard for me to hide this from the mum-to-be. Then she told me that when I was on night duty and she was home, she heard odd noises on the roof. I climbed a ladder next morning and pretended to look for possums but already I had a sinking feeling. I tried to get in touch with my Member of Parliament, not even saying what the issue was, but the secretary rebuffed me with various excuses.

Shirl was planning to work until her 7<sup>th</sup> month. I had in mind that after the kid arrived we'd move away. Then I got the call. I was told that she was shot, on the job. I sped to the hospital but she – and my son! – were already "in heaven." You may think I was overcome with sadness or maybe went into a panic? Neither. I was 100% numb.

My mother came up for the funeral and stayed with me for a few weeks. I was afraid if I told her the story she would blame

me for causing Shirley's death. In fact I was already feeling guilty along those lines.

From then on, my colleagues didn't even look at me. I know it's because they are ashamed. I began to hate working with them. I wanted to have another look around that wharf. But I didn't, as it seemed that I was the only person who cared, and I had no way of reporting it.

I did write a letter to *The Age* -- anonymously -- but I don't know if anyone desired to act on it.

My doctor had to give me some anti-depressants -- or I'd have been staying in bed till noon every day. Because now there was nothing to work for, no one to live for.

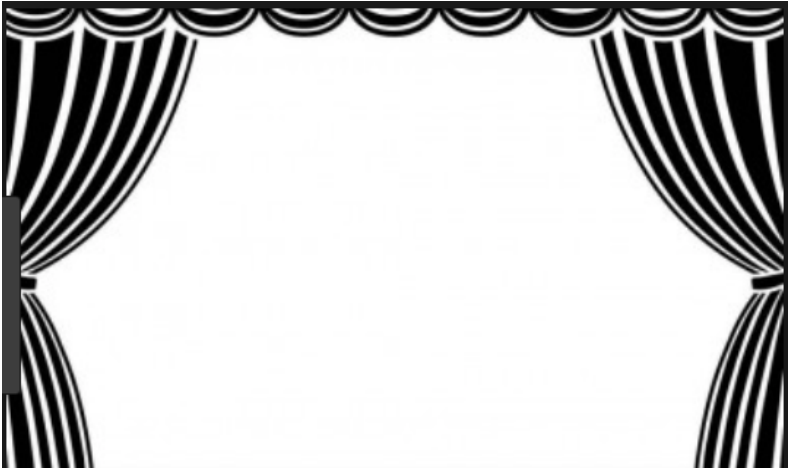
One evening, in 1988, I closed the garage door, rolled up the car windows, turned the ignition, and waited for the end.

Today, things would be different. Today me and Shirley would fight those bastards. They wouldn't dare kill her. And we'd have "company" -- Frank, Jr would be turning 30 this year. We'd help mankind. Yes we would.

Hey, wait -- maybe Shirl would have had more kids.

I'll shout a round of beer on that!

*(The author is Kane van Diermen, as "Frank Fictitious")*



*Caution: Acts 1 and 3 of this play may be very triggering for survivors.*

# **PART I: THE FRINGE PLAY -- FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME AND DR DELGADO'S CHANGE OF HEART**

## **Introduction to Part I: The Fringe Play**

As I had produced a show at the previous (2017) Adelaide Fringe Festival, entitled "A Moot Court Trial for Martin Bryant," I got greedy and decided to hog the stage again, this time to make fun of the False Memory Foundation.

It required that the audience learn a bit about MK-Ultra, so if you wish to have a readable introduction to that awful subject, take it from the speakers in Act One of this play.

We relied strictly on the survivors' writings, speeches, and recorded interviews. We then set up a meeting, in Act Two, where they could have a go at "Bob," a generic academic who so naively believes his colleagues regarding FMS.

I take it the False Memory theory is not propagated by well-meaning persons who believe the children were fed the ideas by their psychologist. Rather, it has been a highly-directed campaign to denigrate the survivors.

Why? Presumably to protect various perpetrators from being identified and prosecuted. You will no doubt be pleased at Bob's willingness to apply sweet reason on this.

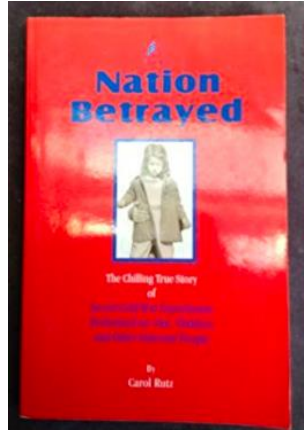
Act Three deals with brain implants and the electronic hits and gang-stalking suffered by TIs -- Targeted Individuals. Two honest victims tell you what it's like, and then they confront the guy who messed them up in the first place.

That's Dr Jose Delgado. They have a chat with him in Act Four, where he becomes unexpectedly emotional. Acts Two and Four admittedly never happened in real life, but fiction can go a long way to demonstrate genuine options.

## ACT I

### Three Survivors Tell Their Stories

Hello. I'm **Carol Rutz**. I was born in Michigan in 1948.



I have DID, Dissociative Identity Disorder – it was once called multiple personality. In my family, pedophilia was passed down through the generations. It was around the age of two that I first had a need to create a split-off person in my brain -- to cope with the abuse I was receiving from my father.

We call these little people in our heads ‘alters’ -- the Latin word for ‘other.’ It allows us to survive intolerable trauma.

When we create an alter, it comes with amnesia. So that whatever **that** “person” experiences is cut off from **my** conscious recall. I split off another alter when attending a Satanic ritual. That was before age 3.

From that point on, splitting became standard procedure. Disassociation was my way of life. Happily, though, I married a wonderful man in 1987. He supported me during the recalling of what had happened. My long-held secrets began to surface through flashbacks, and body memories.



You may ask: how could I have “people” living inside me? I asked that, too. I doubted what I was uncovering. Did I imagine everything? But finally I came to see what every victim sees – that my life was a lie.

Because my therapist showed me how to keep a journal, I could let my alters write and draw the details of their abuse. I would simply sit down and let whoever needed to talk come forward. But in those early days, I was afraid -- all of the time, 24-7. The cult might find out I was talking and exterminate me. Fear was my biggest issue.

Sidney Gottlieb, of the CIA, worked on me. He was in charge of the MK-Ultra mind-control program. He would bottle feed and hold one of my inner people, my baby me, and bond with that part. I believed that I depended on him for food and love.

Those who programmed me had codes to access the baby part, and you had to go through in that order. Baby first, then access various other alters. No matter what Gottlieb did, I would love and remain loyal to this him since he was, as a real parent is, the supplier of the necessities of life. It is significant that when Gottlieb died, in 1999, my programming immediately began to deteriorate.

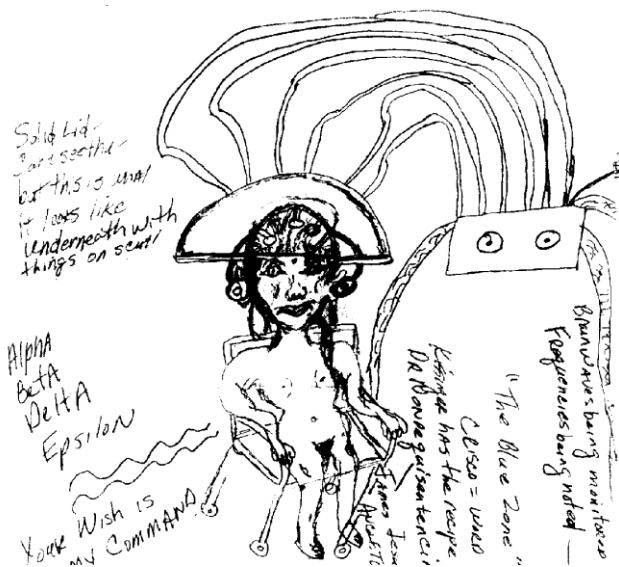
The CIA had *purchased* my services from my grandfather in 1952. Maybe they paid in money or maybe they paid by assuring he would not be arrested for selling child porn. Grandpa packed my little suitcase while my Mom was giving birth to my younger sister. On that day I was driven to Detroit to board a plane to New York, ending up in a place where they do covert experiments.

Since I displayed psychic abilities, they trained part of me to use these abilities in a way they hoped would benefit the agency. I was trained to use “RED FIRE” -- the energy I stored away during trauma, the hatred and fear that accumulated over the years each time I was assaulted. I was taught how to access this energy and use it to psychically kill.

Luckily I found out I could send for Freedom of Information files. One CIA proposal said “Drugs and psychological tricks will modify his attitudes. We will be particularly interested in disassociative states -- an attempt will be made to induce this, using hypnosis.”

My heart practically stood still the day that I read this. It described perfectly what I had remembered when I was taken, at 4 years of age, from grandfather’s home. The CIA could control me sufficiently by hypnosis once the triggers were in place. I only had to go for tune-ups, usually at Wright Patterson Air Force Base. (Did you ever take your car in for a tune-up? Imagine treating a human being in such a way.)

In my journal I drew this picture of electrodes attached to parts of my brain:



The CIA made me a compliant slave. They used electroshock, sensory deprivation, and drugs. Here’s a list I found of what the CIA hoped to accomplish. It was written as recently as 1977 by Carter’s Director of Central Intelligence, Stansfield Turner. He asked them to find the answer to three questions:

1. Can we in one hour, induce a hypnotic condition that will make an unwilling subject perform an act for our benefit?
2. Could we seize a subject and by post-hypnotic control, have him crash an airplane, or wreck a train? [Think about it!]
3. Can we change someone's personality; if so, how long will it hold?

In 1999, my friend Karen Wiltshire spoke on “Ethics” at the National Institute of Health – 18 days later she died. She obtained her 1960s files Johns Hopkins. Her father worked for Hopkins’ Applied Physics Lab.

One of the plans, she explained, was to *eliminate emotions* and feelings by using torture and other techniques. Just think about that – to eliminate emotions. We can only guess that they did not want us to be normal humans experiencing such feelings as anger, or pride, or love.

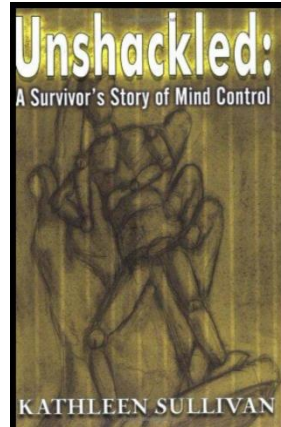


*Sidney Gottlieb*

The people who carried out these experiments believed our programming would never break down, and if it did, they were sure the insane-sounding nature of the experiments would totally discredit us

What they did not foresee was the indomitable fighting nature – which perhaps they themselves had unintentionally instilled in us. **A need to find the truth turned out to be much larger than fear.**

Hello. I'm **Kathleen A. Sullivan**, MSW, born in 1953.



I'm a social worker now but in the past I have been a (high-end) prostitute, and an assassin.

I feel comfortable with knives, owing to my having been in occult rituals from childhood. My Dad taught me how to cut human bodies. As an assassin I used a knife on special jobs. One time they outfitted me with a spring-blade in my forearm, tied to a leather contraption at my wrist, hidden by my long sleeve. Frankly I found it too awkward to use.

A typical assassination of a target called for me to carry a small plastic container of Vaseline. I was instructed to use a long hatpin – do you remember those big hat pins? I had to push the sharp point of it through the reinforced corner of my handbag, outward.

I would go into the Ladies Room, open the Vaseline container, and see a clear liquid floating on top of the petroleum jelly. I'd dip the hatpin into that, and give it time to dry. Then I'd walk up to a male target and pretend to accidentally bump him with my purse. He didn't realize that he'd been fatally assaulted, so I had time to escape, unnoticed.

Another task I learned in the MK-Naomi program was called “Paint.” That meant I’d be sent into buildings to paint a liquid onto a doorknob that we knew the person would touch. Or I might go into a home and “paint” someone’s toothbrush. My first alter that got that training in chemical poisoning emerged in the early 1990s when I was nearly 40.

She identified herself as Naomi. Unlike my other black-ops she was not full of rage. She just did the job as it was assigned. You understand that my alter states, my hidden personalities, are hidden even from me. They didn’t have **my** morals. Some of them were created through extreme torture to be *blank slate* alters.

Let me tell you how removed from the real me they were. I would be given a fake passport and when I looked at the name on it I felt “that must be me.” Yet I didn’t really relate to that name.

Are you wondering how all this stuff did not get exposed? They are so clever, they anticipate problems. What if I saw a person bleeding to death – I might want to pick up a phone and dial zero for the operator, right?

So they showed me someone bleeding – it may have been fake, actually – and I would run to a nearby phone. But the operator was in on the game. She would change the subject or say “We don’t have time for that.” That soon conditioned me not to expect help in an emergency.

Are you thinking How did I have the stomach to do the killings? I recall a very unpleasant assignment. If there was a botched job overseas, I had to dismember dead spooks’ bodies so they could be buried, undetected, in pieces. Local authorities couldn’t be allowed to know that the CIA was operating in their jurisdiction.

Since Dad and other men had taught several of my alter-states how to dismember bodies in rituals, and funeral homes, those parts became good at it. Yet at times it was unbearable so I forced my mind to do mathematical equations while carrying out the job.

Even now, if I think of that task, my mind sees numbers and equations, not the real thing.

Pardon me, I am finding it hard to talk, give me a minute please...

[walks around and then looks more cheerful]

I want to tell you that we have made some progress. In 2010 I founded a Truth and Reconciliation Coalition, modelled on the one in South Africa. In 1990 when apartheid collapsed, the blacks and whites had somehow to be reconciled. An amnesty was offered if you'd come forward and tell the truth about what you had done, and show remorse.

I asked Mary Maxwell of Adelaide to join this TRC for mind-control victims in the United States. She agreed to join, and in 2010 she asked me to write a Foreword for her new book *Prosecution for Treason*.

At that time I was still not aware of the constitutional right to free speech. I'll read you a remark I made in the Foreword. It may amuse you. I said:

“I was brainwashed to believe that any person who dared to speak out about such covert abuses would be killed. This is why, when I first met Mary Maxwell at a conference in August, 2005, I was confused by her willingness to boldly speak truth to power. How was she able to do it and still be alive?”

Now let me read a few snippets from a speech I gave in 2009 at the Lincoln Memorial. Most of the audience was made up of survivors:



Welcome to survivors gathered here today. My name is Kathleen Sullivan. I was once a slave. Many victims of extreme abuse are still being held against their will – usually it doesn't require leg shackles, or prison bars. Although *some* are kept in cages and tunnels and basements, the majority are kept in a prison that is inside their heads.

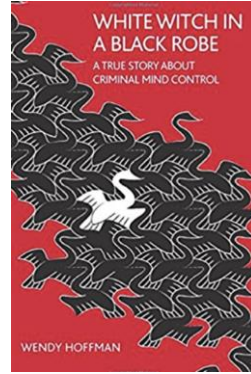
Since the early 1990s, I've communicated with hundreds of survivors of extreme abuse. I consider every one of them to be a walking miracle, no matter what shape they're in. Our legal system is not victim-friendly, so many of the victims weren't able to break away. Sometimes they just had to wait till the perpetrators died, then try to start a new life.

The perpetrators really are afraid that we may talk. I have noticed that they often get the victim involved in committing crimes along with the perpetrators. My dad and his friends blackmailed me into silence that way. They used to say to me "You do the crime, you do the time."

Many perpetrators of extreme abuse are skilled, resourceful sociopaths, not the kind of people you are likely to read about in the news, as they rarely get caught. Yet even though that is so, we must not stop working on behalf of their victims.

I have chosen to work with other survivors and concerned citizens towards the development of a North American Truth and Reconciliation Coalition, modeled after the South African TRC. But my group does not plan to offer amnesty across the board. Yes, we need reconciliation but we can't sweep away what has been done. That would dishonour the deceased victims, and the many survivors who still suffer terrible wounds. Thank you for listening.

Good day. I'm **Wendy Hoffman**, born in 1943 in New York.



My main torturer was my grandfather who did it professionally to many children. Having needles stuck in my mouth was common, as was being told that I am ugly. Strangely, I was in the care of Dr Josef Mengele whom the CIA had brought to America after 1945. My teacher, Mrs Twartski was horrible. Mengele performed his tricks in front of her in her own classroom, but there were times when he did not let her watch.

One day, almost every child in the neighbourhood was there. Mengele sat us in orderly rows with the youngest in front. Elise [E-lees] was one of the youngest, sitting third from the left in the front row. She wore a smocked dress that her mother probably bought in a fancy store.

Mengele stood in front of us kids, naked from the waist down [pause] but wearing a tuxedo top, or sometimes a devil outfit. He used hand signals. We were all soooo afraid. He could even make us all go to sleep by moving his right arm down from the elbow, like that! Mengele instructed Mrs. Twartski on his methodology, right in front of us:

He would say “Mrs Twartski, we must destroy their sense of self. This is foundational. It’s easier to take it away from boys, but we can get it from everyone.”



Then Mrs Twartski said “But Dr. Black, we have already done that by dividing them at birth.” [tell audience]: *We* didn’t know we had been divided at birth. I guess she did it by torturing us as infants until we split away from our body. “You will see,” Mengele said “We can take it further.”

“Children,” he said, pushing Mrs. Twartski aside, “take your assigned seat.” “Your parents don’t love you. They pretend to, but they don’t. Even when they do nice things for you, they think bad things about you,” Mengele said to us all. Many of the children started crying, including Elise.

I didn’t cry because I already knew my parents didn’t love me even though they loved my sister Marlene. Marlene cried. She thought our father didn’t love her. Mengele kept his eyes fixed on us. We watched his hand; the slightest gesture, his finger barely moving, sent us commands.

Mrs. Twartski handed Mengele a bowl with goldfish swimming in it. He scooped out a goldfish, twisted off its head and plopped it back in the bowl. The children let out a breathless sound. “That’s what will happen to anyone **you tell**,” he said to us.

I vowed silently to myself that I would never tell anyone -- and I also vowed that I *would* tell. I would have liked to tell Mr. Jacobs, the nice man who lived across the waterfall. He prayed with his family; he wore a beautiful prayer shawl. But if I tattled to him, they would kill *him* too.

“Some of you still **want** to tell. Some of you are **natural betrayers**,” he said as he stepped off Mrs. Twartski’s platform, walked to the third row shoving two children out of the way to grab a tiny hunched-over girl wearing a clean ironed dress and her hair in braids – that was me. I curled further into a ball as he lifted me, my legs flapping in the air.

“Here’s a girl who wants to tell. What should we do to her?” Mrs. Twartski’s smiled. I could see she hated me. “Should we twist her apart, or should we squeeze her?” Mrs. Twartski mouthed to all

“Squeeze.” He scooped out the live goldfish, put it in my hand and said, “Squeeze it until it dies.” It felt slippery -- and helpless, like me. “This is what will happen to anyone who talks, and to anyone they tell.” I cried because I had saved myself and not the goldfish. The goldfish was my friend.



*Mengele, b 1911*



*on left*

“Now take communion and scram,” he said to all of us. “Communion” meant licking his penis. The boys also had to stroke it. He told them it was a privilege because they were male. Mrs. Twartski lined us up and let us out, one by one.

When I got outside, I vomited. Boys and girls all around vomited, then ran in different directions. Some went down and cut across the courtyard on 67<sup>th</sup> Road. They ran past the windows of my family’s garden apartment. The parents of the younger children waited for them. Children emerged “without a self” -- and the parents didn’t seem to notice. Parents took the children’s hand as if they had just had a good morning playing in preschool.

One day there was great excitement. I overheard my parents say that that when Elise turned five, her mother had given her a baby doll. Then Elise told her mother she couldn’t have a baby because she was Jewish.

Her mother questioned her, and **Mengele’s teachings cracked**. Mrs. Twartski became the detective, asking all the children one by one what had happened. If we were too afraid to tell, she used the hand signals we had learned, to access the information.

All the children said, “All Jewish girls may never procreate” or “Jewish girls may not have babies.” And “You have contaminated

our sacred Deutsch language with your Yiddishkeit. For that you'll be punished. “

The handlers and parents called meetings. Some meetings took place in our living room. The lawyers in the community got together. They wondered how to break the contract. They discussed whether Mengele had any rights under the law.

They **expelled** him from our community, and that's how a just-turned-five-year-old girl, Elise, brought Mengele down -- in Pleasant Hills, New York, in 1951, and how the children learned that “**telling**” could be **good**. [pause]

Mengele had created red, green, yellow, and blue books on me. He left these programs in me that my family handlers didn't know about, and that were supposed to go off at staggered ages. These concealed personalities were designed to come to life and perform functions such as kidnapping, setting bombs, stealing from banks. But because of Mengele leaving the scene, there may not have been sufficient follow-through for the personalities he created, to do what he planned for them when they grew up.

Finally, let me read a few lines from a poem I wrote for my son, called “Kugel”. It's in my poetry book called *Forceps*:

I was in the kitchen cooking breakfast.  
“This is my mother's recipe for kugel,”  
I said pointing to the coral paper, 50 years old.  
My mother had written joyfully  
“Your Tante Brandel's (after whom you are named)  
recipe for noodle pudding.”

I was surprised my son took the time to read  
both sides of this remnant of a life.  
The water part of his eyes and my eyes touched  
and five generations knotted in an ancient flash.

## Act II

### Survivors Shirtfront “Bob” -- an Academic Who Supports False Memory Syndrome

**Bob:** I feel sorry for you girls but I wish you wouldn't talk nonsense. It's well known that Dr Josef Mengele was arrested when the Allies freed the prisoners from Nazi concentration camps. He did *not* deal with children in New York.

**Wendy:** Wait! it's not true that Mengele ever got arrested. Even the government admits he got to South America. Probably Allen Dulles arranged his escape, through the Vatican or the Red Cross.

**Bob:** Come on, Ladies, get real. Mengele wearing a tuxedo top and no bottom would never have been countenanced by parents.

**Wendy:** The parents were **in** on it!! My whole neighbourhood was being experimented on. My grandfather was a Torture Expert for hire, so to speak.

**Bob:** Sorry, I don't mean to call you a liar. But Mengele was **never** in North America.

**Carol:** He certainly was. I knew him as Dr Black, and as Dr Green. Sometimes he preferred me to call him Vater -- German for father. And when I was 16, he let slip that I was “one of Mengele's kids.”

**Wendy:** Mengele had “kids” in Duluth, St Paul, New York, Boston, Philadelphia, Dallas, San Francisco and Los Angeles. He paid \$50,000 for each – a fortune in those days.

**Kathleen:** I also suffered at Mengele's hands. He and my Dad were in cahoots. They loved doing this stuff.

**Bob:** Would you care to see how the court of New South Wales deals with this? I'm reading a 2005 article from the *Sydney Morning Herald*. [pause to let girls react with disgust/condescension that anyone would consider mainstream newspaper to be a good source]

“The allegations of sexual abuse were bizarre, ...They were levelled against a mother, father and a *grandmother*, first by their daughter, then by *all four* children. And **all** on the basis of a psychotherapy technique based on **digging up memories** that were locked away -- a technique that has since been **largely** discredited.

The Court paid the found the mother and the grandmother \$165,000 for having been wrongly arrested and maliciously prosecuted.”

**Wendy:** Typical, typical. Why don't you listen to *us*? Wouldn't it be wise to get your information at the coalface?

**Bob:** Hang on -- the *Sydney Morning Herald* quotes **two professors**: One is Jerome Gelb, **MD**. He says “If a memory has been traumatic, we know -- from *common sense* -- that it's incomprehensible to utterly forget it, and recall it years later.” [pause]

And Professor Grant Devilly at Swinburne University in Melbourne, doesn't believe **entire** memories can be repressed. He said “We have *never* seen a case where people have pulled out a complete intact memory, that they didn't have access to before”.

**Kathleen:** That doctor, what's his name? Grant *Devilly*? Hmm. He may have never seen a case, but he can read Alison Miller's textbook “Healing the Unimaginable.” Wendy, I watched your wonderful Youtube advice to survivors where you say if the therapist refuses to read Alison Miller's book, vote with your feet -- get outta there.

**Carol:** I saw that lecture, too, Wendy. You said that many therapists are government-planted.

**Wendy:** Yes and I was *one* of them -- *I* was planted – sorry to say I told my clients that their emerging memories were false, and that they needed to have demons ex-or-cised.

**Bob:** This kind of talk proves that you're all disturbed. Let me read from *Wikipedia* on False memory syndrome, FMS: [pause to let girls react with facial expressions and body language]

“False memory syndrome is a condition in which a person’s identity ... centers on a memory of a traumatic experience that is **objectively false** but that the person strongly believes occurred.”

It says “Once the memory is stored in the [hippocampus](#), the memory may last for years or even for life, regardless that the event never actually took place.”

**Kathleen:** I have to agree with you on that one, Bob. The hippocampus *does* consolidate our memories. If we pick up some misinformation or disinformation, it gets stored in memory the same as true stuff.

**Bob:** Well, I’m **delighted** that you capitulate, Ms Sullivan. Here is proof: *Wikipedia* says:

“The ‘Lost-in-the-mall story’ is *designed* to implant the false memory that you got lost in a shopping mall as a child. When they tested later, 25% of subjects had a ‘memory’ for the event which had never actually taken place ---.”

That’s according to psychologist Elizabeth Loftus.

**All:** Eeeks! Elizabeth Loftus! No way. Stop!

**Wendy:** OMIGOD, Bob, do your research, Loftus is strictly CIA.

**Carol:** It’s outrageous – Loftus and the others at the False Memory Foundation. Just hearing her name drives us crazy. She wrecked our efforts in the 1990s. Exactly when the public was

starting to listen to us she “explained” how false memories occur. It was a crushing blow.

**Kathleen:** the American False Memory Syndrome Foundation is totally infiltrated, and probably the Australian one is too. People hear that physicians founded it so they take it to be legit. It’s not.

**Bob:** But may I remind you of the McMartin trials, concerning sexual abuse at a day-care center in California? The charges began in 1983. The criminal trial went on for 6 years. But how many convictions resulted? None. The McMartin case included allegations of Satanic ritual abuse.

**Wendy:** It’s understandable that a court in 1983 wouldn’t listen to the idea of Satanic rituals. But now we know it has been going on for centuries. *My* “species” of it was Jewish, in Brooklyn.

**Kathleen:** My species of Satanic rituals was fundamentalist, in the basement of Christian churches in the Bible Belt.

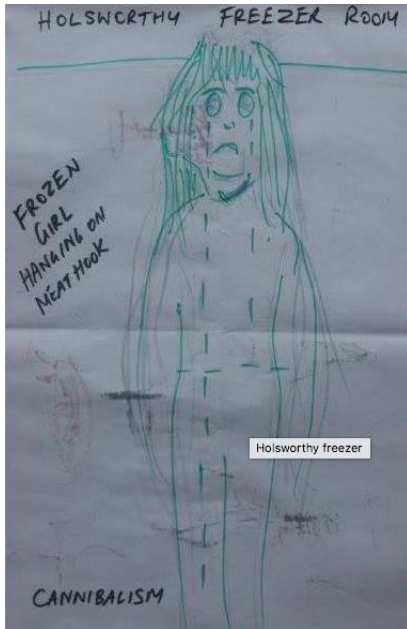
**Carol:** My parents did it and they were Catholic.

**Bob:** But wait! Do you recall how the McMartin thing ended? The child witnesses **contradicted** themselves -- and **retracted** their claims!

**Wendy:** Do you remember what I said about Mengele squeezing the goldfish to show what would happen to kids that tattled? The McMartin kids who recanted were probably subjected to similar pressure.

**Carol:** Bob, the McMartin abuse was related to the nearby Praesidio Army Base where Colonel Michael Aquino was stationed. Look at picture of this girl being left in a freezer. It says “hanging on a meat hook.”

Fiona Barnett made this drawing in Australia and says it happened at Holsworthy Army Base near Sydney. Not to her, but she saw this child. The drawings are at her website [pedophilesdownunder.com](http://pedophilesdownunder.com)



From Fiona Barnett's journal      US Army Col Michael Aquino

**Wendy:** The MK-Ultra torture was largely carried out at *military* bases in the US. The colonel that Carol referred to, Michael Aquino is a *confessed* member of a satanic church. The Church of Set – another name for Satan. The church has *standing* in the army; it's even got a chaplain.

**Bob:** No. [shakes his head] I simply can't believe that.

**Kathleen:** You can't imagine, Bob, what it's like to know that the word has finally got out -- but the authorities won't investigate. Come on, picture yourself having a neighbor who merely steals the veggies you grow in your garden. You go to the police and they won't touch it -- **and** you hear them laughing at you, as you leave. I bet you would be distressed.

**Bob:** I guess you have a point. I'll try to think of it that way. Probably I'd be so mad I'd go kill the neighbor. Yes, I would. I'd kill him.



**Wendy:** Sooooo – now you believe what us girls have been reporting?

**Bob:** I guess maybe Kathleen wasn't kidding about using knives, and burying bodies for the CIA -- somebody's got to do that stuff.

**Carol:** Gee, that's a welcome improvement. Survivors will thank you. I still get loads of mail from persons have who read my book, *A Nation Betrayed*. For so many years they were alone and wondered if they were crazy. Doctors write to me, too. Some email me just to say thanks.

**Bob:** Um. I'm beginning to feel ashamed of myself. By the way, do any of you know where Fiona Barnett is? She sort of went off the radar didn't she?

**Wendy:** We'd like to ask you to do the job of finding her, Bob. It would be a noble thing. All Australians deserve to know what has happened to Fiona Barnett. Can you try to track her down?

**Bob:** Crikey. I'm going to get on the case today. Just watch me. First I'll get those academics, boy are they thick. And then I'll go after the media people. Just think, they had me fooled. How dare they! I want to find Fiona! I shall find her. [strides off purposefully]

**Carol:** [leans forward with her arm out] Don Quixote!

*(Note: everyone is welcome to use this playscript for a real performance. – MM).*

## Act III

### Two Targeted Individuals Tell Their Stories

(Thousands of persons get electronic hits)

Greetings, I am **Janine Francis Jones** of New Zealand.



I was born in January 1949 at Lower Hutt Hospital and subsequently adopted. I have three complaints. One is the device implanted in my brain. Another is getting electronic hits and being gang-stalked. Do you believe me? I assume you don't, which brings me to my third complaint -- not being believed. That hurts!

Have you ever had an experience of a good friend or even a relative disbelieving something you told them? I am guessing that you would feel resentment for many years, even over a small instance of your honesty being doubted. With me it's ongoing. I often have to hold back on telling about the electronic hits I get,

as I hate to have someone look at me with pity about my “delusions.”

In my infancy I was subjected to a medical experiment known as psychosurgery to implant electrodes inside my head. This device, invented by Dr Jose Delgado at Yale University, would become connected to my senses, my nervous system, and even my motor system. Dr Delgado had first tried it out on rabbits and monkeys.

It is called a stimo-ceiver. The “stimo” means he can stimulate, by remote control, emotions or behaviors. The “ceiver” means, I think, that all my sensory perceptions get registered there. It’s as though “they” live in my brain and watch whatever I do. I have *no* privacy. If you want more detail, you can read the 1968 book *Biomedical Telemetry* by Stuart Mackay. The scientists were proud of this achievement.

I know of another victim like me, Bengt, who lives in Sweden. He’s is severely disabled from it. The electrodes planted in Bengt’s head, and mine, have served as radio transceivers connecting us to computers, throughout our lives. In this way, a continuous monitoring of my body, emotions and neurological processes has taken place.

Another Swede, Robert Naeslund, also has a Delgado implant; he says in a video on Youtube that it is *routinely* done in hospitals even today.

In 1989, at age 40, I graduated with a BA. Having got mostly A’s, I did a Masters in Policing. When I applied to be a Police educator at Royal Police Training College at Manley, NSW, I was told that I was at the top of their list of candidates.

But in 1992 I failed to secure employment due to the continuous meddling in my life, which I will now describe.

“Operatives” **befriended** me and began to follow me, gaining access to my private life and the research I was conducting. Initially, the intrusions ranged from knocking at my door uninvited, to trailing me on campus. If I went into a café, one or

more would sit down next to me. They would proceed to stare, doing nothing else. On all occasions they dressed in suits, looking professional. I began to fear for my life.

They were able to interfere with my bank account, my mails, and even broke into my private documents held in Safe Custody at the Bank of NZ. Friends I had known for years began asking me strange questions, quite out of character, as if they had been asked to act for others.

My daughters were also sad and disillusioned by the interference. This included threatening behavior on the roads. My home and later my mother's home, was entered, and articles of clothing were switched from house to house. Granted, that's a small thing but it pushes you. I now wonder if the experiment was for them to find my breaking point.

Imagine yourself feeling like a prey animal. One evening I finished jogging (I am very physically fit). When I got to the carpark my car was the only one left. It was dark and a car began to circle around me with headlights shining in my face. Soon after, I began having nightmares and I admit to more or less collapsing. I withdrew from the community. Of those who witnessed my deterioration, some knew the cause.

I experienced blanket abandonment and what appeared to be an **officially endorsed** persecution. I figured those acting against me must be extremely powerful to be able to tie official hands. This country, that speaks of democratic principles, has stooped so very low.

I sought help from Council for Civil Liberties and Amnesty New Zealand. But no response. I petitioned the Crown to no avail. I worried for my children. I stopped writing and ceased forever to contemplate a career. And as the harassment steadily continued I began to internalise the shame of it.

It was terrible to have no one to talk to about this. Luckily I found a doctor who took X-rays of my brain and found the offending object. He wrote it up and handed it to me -- I will read it to you.

Perhaps he was later told that he shouldn't have got involved.

**Dr. M. E. Godfrey M.B.B.S., F.A.C.A.M.** to Mrs. Janine Jones,  
Holdens Bay, Rotorua 28 June 1998 Dear Mrs. Jones,

Having seen copies of your x-rays and the Radiologist's report, I am sure that you do indeed have two identical looking foreign objects, centrally placed deep and in close proximity to the frontal lobes of the brain. I have never seen anything like these objects on an x-ray. They are radio-opaque, metallic, and certainly could be "electronic". I will do whatever I can to help you find a surgeon who could either remove them or prevent them from stimulating your brain, if the latter is, indeed, the more appropriate course of action. [signed] M. E. Godfrey

For almost a decade I have lived with a moral outrage at my treatment. By early November 1994, I must have been passed on to the military. For months, sleep was replaced with sheer terror. This was produced by the radiations flooding my bedroom. I quickly became disoriented. My skin reddened and became excruciatingly itchy **around the eyes and nose**.

My hands became blotchy and raw. My vision blurred, and my whole head throbbed with a continuous barrage of electronic noise. I was subjected to alternating frequencies, from piercing screams to low droning sounds.

I have been thrown unconscious and brought to my knees, unable to balance or put one foot in front of the other to walk. I was subject to a pressure that gripped my head like 'pincers'. Often, this went on all night. It only abated when I moved from Palmerston. I cannot forgive these people.

I have long since ceased to ask **"Doesn't anyone care?"**

I am **Blanche Chavoustie**, born in Syracuse, NY, in 1938.



In 1973 I participated in an LSD experiment at Hollywood Hospital, Vancouver, Canada. The way I found out about mind control was: I was watching a movie. It had a clipping from the *New York Times* of 1977, which said something like “the CIA is looking for drugs that will create a perfect spy by creating amnesia for specific events”.

When I saw that, it just rang a bell. I thought “That would explain so much about me.” So I couldn’t wait to get to the library, and when I did get to the library that was the beginning of the discovery of the truth.

In 1989 I started experiencing harassment, almost daily, and stalking, a few times a week. Also, very weird phone messages would be left. The only thing I knew was that whoever was doing it had to have a lot of money, to spend on having people following me.

That was the time of Senate Subcommittee Investigation.... I wrote down all of the places where I thought I had possibly been experimented on, and I went to the *NY Times* and I found a reporter who had been involved in writing those stories in the 70’s and I said could you just tell me if these places were also involved. And he said “Yes, they were, but don’t jump to any conclusions.”

Here is something I only recently discovered. I had always recalled this but couldn't fit it into the whole picture. When I was two years old, my father came in my playroom holding a mousetrap. He put it down on the floor and "Don't touch this, it will bite you." I think he put a treat, such as chocolate or bacon, in it as bait to tempt me to touch it.

The next day when he was gone to work, I touched it, and it snapped, and I went running to my mother with this trap on my hand. She wouldn't take it off. She just shut me in my playroom. The purpose of inflicting that kind of pain is that it terminates your trust in your mother completely.

I discovered from the Grenbaum lecture that this was a deliberate experiment to break the mother-child bond. It was run by the Morton Prince Center at Harvard, where Morton Orne also worked. Can you imagine such a thing? From Harvard psychologists?

Incidentally, do you know the experiments George Estabrooks wrote about? He says the only requirement of the parents was that they had at least three children. Shortly after my mother's third child was born, my father won the lottery, so I thought maybe that was the payment.

All of the psychology departments in the U.S.A. had been invited by Wild Bill Donovan, the head of the OSS -- Office of Strategic Services -- to participate in such experiments.

In 1961 I studied at Penn State, I had a pain in my hand, a small tumor. While I was being operating on, I was given a total anaesthetic, yet I heard one doctor saying this sexual message ... he kept repeating it, and I thought he was saying it to the other doctor. I thought "This is weird."

In 1966 I went to a hospital in Buffalo, New York for a minor operation and there the doctor said I had a brain tumour and he did x-rays. I stayed two weeks in the hospital.

The examinations and the things they did during that two weeks in Buffalo were horrendous, really barbaric.

By the way, in retrospect, I think probably the doctors at Penn State had just left me in a room with a tape, it probably wasn't one doctor repeating the same sex message over and over to the other doctor.

I found an apartment in one week in Glenwood, N.Y. I can't remember who told me to go there. It turned out to be the building that David Berkowitz lived in, that is, the serial killer known as "Son of Sam." I moved out in 1972, and I think he moved into the building in 1973. Many strange things happened in that building.



*Son of Sam said the neighbors' dog, Harvey, was possessed by a demon and told him to "get the blood of pretty young girls". David Berkowitz has been in prison more than 40 years and is a born-again Christian.*

Milton Kline ran the Prince Centre at Harvard. His work is reported by John Marks in *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate*. Marks quotes Kline as saying he could create a "patsy" in three months and an assassin in six months.

I was trained to respond to hand signals and verbal signals, so that what you see triggers some kind of behavior that has nothing to do with the signal. Tapping 3 times might put you into a trance and might push you to doing something that was a post-hypnotic suggestion.



They are so clever, but if you try to explain to somebody who doesn't understand, you sound crazy. I get mocked, so I don't say anything. I have a court case against the Cornell Medical Centre for malpractice and violations of my civil rights.

I had a time finding a lawyer to take the case. Several said they would take it (one person kept it for 16 months before he gave it back to me). Then Cornell sued me.

Their case against me has been dismissed twice and it has been off the calendar for over a year, and they were trying to open it again. It has been six years they have been torturing me with it.

Three weeks before I was to go to court, I saw the papers my lawyer was planning to present and I told him I did not want him to represent me any further. He refused to stop representing me. I wrote him a registered letter, but he insisted on going to court.

I said "Your Honour ... I don't want this man representing me". The judge looked at what I had written and he was very harsh with him, and he said "these are very serious allegations she is making ... you do what she says ... you withdraw from the case immediately."

So the judge told him to withdraw from the case, and to *go do it* before he left the building. Out in the hall, the lawyer told me he was *not* withdrawing. The judge hadn't make it an *order*.

On Friday I went back to ask the judge if there was anything else I could do. But he wasn't there. He was in the hospital believe it or not. And when he came back he had a totally different attitude toward me.

He told me that if he told the lawyer that he had to withdraw from the case, that it was just a suggestion, and the lawyer didn't have to do it. There I was. It's been a real battle. I am exhausted by it.



Dr Jose Delgado of Yale sends “remote” instructions to a monkey.



In Spain in 1962 Delgado climbs into a bullring and stops a bull whose brain has a “Delgado implant.”

**Act IV**  
**Dr Jose Delgado Has a Change of Heart**

**Janine:** Dr Delgado, we are here to talk to you about the difficult lives we have led, thanks to you, or thanks to your bosses. We also want to know why we were additionally chosen to be targeted individuals, for electronic hits and gang-stalking that has brought continuous suffering.

**Delgado:** I don't know anything about that.

**Blanche:** In my case I was given the mousetrap experiment around age 3. This breaking of the mother-child bond was done by behavioural means, not neurological means, but was it somehow connected to your neurological work?

**Janine:** Blanche did not get her stimo-ceiver till age 21.

**Blanche:** I had gone to Buffalo in 1961 for a gynecological operation, a D&C, that amazingly turned into brain surgery.

**Mary Maxwell:** I'm sitting here as Blanche's advocate. Doctor, when I phoned you in San Diego around 2010 to get relief for Blanche, you said you were very sorry you could not help because your colleagues were deceased. So please don't try to claim that Blanche does not have a stimo-ceiver.

**Janine:** And don't forget, Dr Godfrey in New Zealand verified that I have two implants in my frontal lobe. What's that all about?

**Delgado:** I don't know. [Delgado should be cold and aloof, until near the end of the play]

**Janine:** I recall a doctor with a Spanish accent visiting my parents in Auckland. I sat on his lap. He was nice to me. Was it you?

**Delgado:** I never went to New Zealand.

**Mary:** Like Mengele never went to New York, eh?

**Blanche:** You've published medical articles. You're not shy about saying you implanted stimo-ceivers in rabbits, primates, and humans.

**Delgado:** It's true. I am the pioneer whose work led to a treatment for Parkinson's -- transcranial stimulation.

**Janine:** That's a happy offshoot of your work, but it was mainly intended for control of the human being. You wrote a famous book in 1969, eight years after you installed Blanche's stimo-ceiver. It's called *Physical Control of the Mind: Toward a Psycho-civilized Society*. I'm quoting you:

"We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically manipulated.

"The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective. Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. We must electrically control the brain. Someday armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain."

**Blanche:** I have often been doing someone else's bidding from within, just like that bull in the bullring obeyed you.

I remember a long time ago, when I was single, I had a date with a guy and found myself swearing, using foul language -- and I'd never done that -- I have never talked like that.

It wasn't me. When something is being projected onto you like that you lose a sense of intimacy with yourself. You can't tell who you are, or what you are likely to do.

**Mary:** Wow, Blanche, that's terrible. Dr Delgado, when I phoned your home in 2010, your wife Caroline said she had just had a

dream about Blanche. Surely that meant she feels guilty about Blanche.

**Delgado:** [unnerved] Don't disparage my wife. She is a good person and always did an excellent job in the laboratory.

**Mary:** I don't doubt that she was faithful and worked hard. I suspect you enslaved her, or more likely someone else enslaved *both* of you. It's hard to tell whether the inventions came from your reported brilliance or from others scientists.

**Delgado:** I always acknowledge that Dr Hess of Germany discovered, in 1932, that one could bring out certain emotions or behaviors by stimulating certain parts of the brain.

**Blanche:** I forgot to tell you: Allen Dulles lived only a few houses away from me in my youth in Syracuse. He must have been working with the Morton Prince Center at Harvard to try to break the mother-child bond. I am a product of Allen Dulles' cruelty. Trust me on this. Please.

**Mary:** Allen Dulles was running around in Europe in the 1940s with Project Paperclip that brought to America thousands of Nazi scientists after the war. Only when Congress passed the National Security Act in 1947 did we get a CIA, with Allen Dulles as director. Of course his brother John Foster Dulles became US Attorney General in 1953.

**Janine:** Is that whom the Dulles Airport in Washington, DC is named after? They should change the name. How about the Blanche Chavoustie Airport – that would make people think.

**Blanche:** Thank you, Janine. But I'd settle for a removal of all the persons who organize these tortures. I am sure the mother-child bond is being broken by judges whenever a court case makes it possible.

**Mary:** I can tell you about a book called *Medical Kidnap*. This stuff is policy. The Welfare office accuses a parent of not giving the kid an enforced medicine, like Ritalin, and then they grab the kid

legally. The public seems to think that is OK. I believe it is connected to the sex-trafficking of children.

**Janine:** I read in a biography of you, Professor Delgado, by John Morgan, that a patient sued you for a million dollars and so Yale University escorted you to safety by having University of Madrid offer you a professorship with reportedly very high pay.

**Delgado:** *Senoras*, España is my home. Madrid offered me an excellent position so I took it. If Yale was involved in this, I didn't know. [starting to look uncomfortable]

**Janine:** You have no idea what we have been through being rejected by our own people. It is standard for persons with our complaints to be called “delusional.” I'm grateful to Mary for writing me up in her book *Fraud Upon the Court*. Just knowing that her book is in public libraries has improved my mental health. I hate it when people doubt me and go silent. You begin to believe that you *yourself* are in the wrong.

**Mary:** Maybe the campaign against both of you, in regard to gang-stalking, was to keep you demoralized and off-balance.

By the way, I've seen Blanche get gang-stalked several times. In 2011 we stayed in a hotel. After midnight the man in the next room yelled “Get fornicated” (so to speak) and threw things at our wall. We went to the receptionist who seemed to “know” and gave us a different room. In our new room we heard a man with the same voice say “get fornicated” and throw things. Blanche calls this “street theatre.”

**Janine:** I deserve compensation. I have had several operations on my ulna nerve. Before my last surgery I couldn't open and close my hand, see? [she demonstrates an open hand] My shoulder and elbow hurt.

**Blanche:** So tell us, Doctor, what you'd do if it were your children – you have a son and daughter – who were the victims of this abuse? Is it OK for their lives to be mocked, just so a scientist could make discovery about the brain?

**Delgado:** [sounding defensive]: **Naturally, for science we have to carry out experiments.**

**Blanche:** Oh, should I feel that my suffering has served a purpose, so humanity can have a better future? And what about the “collateral damage”? I probably hurt *my* daughter, maybe even my grandchildren.

**Janine:** I’ll be 70 next year. I *know* I had the talent and the motivation to live a fine life, and help humanity, but I was taken out of service by you and colleagues.

**Delgado:** [muttering]: I hate what I have done to you. I hate the sorrow I have caused. [plaintive voice]: I should have told the bastards to drop dead.

**All:** Yay! Yay!

**Mary:** That’s what we like to hear!

**Janine:** Bastards drop dead! Yay!

**Blanche:** Well, I don’t usually say words like this, but Bastards drop dead, bastards burn in hell. Allen Dulles and Morton Prince, take a dose of your own medicine.

**Mary:** Harvard University that paid for Martin Orne’s cruelties, close your doors and go out of business!



**Blanche:** Don't forget Cornell.



**Delgado:** Don't forget Yale.



**Mary:** Yay! Don't forget Yale and especially Skull and Bones. Did you know that Daniel Gilman, an incorporator of Skull and Bones, was the first president of Johns Hopkins in 1876? He named the goal of the university as “less misery among the poor, less suffering in the hospital, less fraud in business, and less folly in politics.”

**Janine:** Less folly in politics? I wonder what he had in mind.

**Delgado:** I'll bet he had in mind the opposite -- *more* folly in politics, *more* misery for the poor, and *more* suffering in hospital.



**Blanche:** Do something, Doctor Delgado. Janine is still enduring great pain, and so are thousands of others.

**Delgado:** I'll try... I promise. Thank you for telling me these things. My superiors told me my work would help people. But who are they to redesign the human brain? What a terrible joke!

I can see now that I was being used by people I had not even met. But I did meet some of them. [eyes looking accusatory] Yes I now think I can identify how this game works. And if you did not cooperate [he gestures to slit his throat], you die.

I didn't want to hurt people. I didn't like hurting those poor little monkeys. They did not even get anesthesia, usually.

[Facing toward Janine and Blanche]: My life, too, was a lie.

[Face forward, raise arms, and scream]: My life was a lie, a lie! [If he is wearing a lab coat, he can crumple it up and throw it on the floor]

I am so ashamed. [bends way down, toward audience.] Why did it take me so long to admit this? [Cries, then gets up, angry]

Bastards, I'm going to kill them. They wrecked me, they hurt my wife. They hurt my children. Bastards, bastards, [shakes his head]  
***bastards!***

**FINIS**



**WELCOME TO PART I'S APPENDICES**

**(REGARDING THE FRINGE PLAY)**

**A.** Charter of the Rights of Children and Young Persons in Care in Australia *p52*

**B.** Psychiatrist Paul Verdier's recommended guide for court cases on how to tell if a person has been brainwashed

*p54*

**C.** Fiona Barnett seeks the identity of Holworthy's Dr Chan

*p55*

**D.** Unsourced document indicating that Martin Bryant was drugged and hypnotized at a hospital in South Australia

*p58*

## **Appendix A. CHARTER OF RIGHTS FOR CHILDREN AND YOUNG PEOPLE IN CARE**

### **You have the right to feel good about yourself by:**

- ⚙ Being treated like other children and young people who do not live in care
- ⚙ Knowing who you are and your history
- ⚙ Knowing that people care about you
- ⚙ Understanding where your family is   ⚙ Knowing about your culture
- ⚙ If you are Aboriginal or Torres Strait Islander, knowing about your cultural and spiritual identity and your community
- ⚙ Having all of your personal things kept safe – like photographs, school reports and special belongings
- ⚙ Developing your talents and interests, like sport or art
- ⚙ Keeping in contact with the people who help you feel good about yourself

### **You have the right to live in a place where you are safe and cared for. This means a place where:**

- ⚙ People understand and respect your culture
- ⚙ You are not hurt or made to feel bad   ⚙ You have someone to talk to
- ⚙ You get treated with respect   ⚙ Things are fair
- ⚙ Your thoughts and opinions are asked for and considered
- ⚙ You get nutritious food   ⚙ You get decent clothes

⚙ You have your own bed   ⚙ You have your own ‘space’ or a place where you can have some time on your own if you want it

⚙ You don’t have to move too much

**You have the right to get the help you want or need. This means:**

⚙ Regular support and contact from your worker

⚙ A plan which shows how and where you will be cared for

⚙ A special plan for when you are leaving care

⚙ A good education   ⚙ Extra support if you have special education needs

⚙ Extra support if you have a disability   ⚙ Medical, dental and other care when you need it

⚙ Preparation for employment and to live independently

⚙ Support and a place to live when you leave care

**You have the right to understand and have a say in the decisions that affect you. This means:**

⚙ Understand why you are in care

⚙ Add information to your personal file

⚙ Express your opinion about things that affect you

⚙ Be involved in what is decided about your life and your care

⚙ Know and be confident that personal information about you will not be shared without good reason.

**You can make a complaint. If urgent phone Crisis Response 13 16 11.**

**Appendix B. Fiona Barnett Asks the Identity of Colonel Chan**, from pedophilesdownunder.com, September 3, 2017.

In 1991, celebrated heart transplant surgeon Dr Victor Chang was gunned down in a suburban Sydney gutter. Rumors circulated of Chang's involvement in the Triads (Asian gangs) and the organ transplant black market. ...

But what if there was another reason why he was assassinated? What if Dr Victor Chang was Colonel Chan? It was the surgical lines drawn on 12-year-old abduction, rape and murder victim Michelle, whose body was delivered to Colonel Chan at Holsworthy Army Base, that got researcher Steve McMurray to thinking Chan was a surgeon.

Like all of my high profile perpetrators, V Chang graduated from Sydney University. He closely associated with Australia's VIP child traffickers, especially Kerry Packer. He was a brilliant heart specialist with skills invaluable to the world of CIA mind control and secret military operations and projects. His funeral was held at St Mary's Cathedral in Sydney.

Victor Chang's profile and voice match the sadistic psychopath I knew as 'Colonel Chan'. When 'Chang' is pronounced by someone with a Chinese accent, the 'g' seems silent – so it sounds like 'Chan' to a young child. Researcher Steve McMurray's father was based at Holsworthy, and he recalled there being only one Asian soldier present at Holsworthy in the 1970s and 80s – and his name was 'Chan'. This suggests Victor Chang may have altered his name to disguise his identity, like many of my perpetrators did.

Colonel Chan was associated with *Delta*, the Australian Army's special operations unit based at Holsworthy Army Barracks south of Sydney. What I witnessed at Holsworthy resembles Josh Clarke's description of the US Delta Forces: [they] operate outside the traditional philosophies and practices of military life, wear civilian clothes, and work for whoever needs them, including the Army, FBI or CIA.



[Is there even a remote possibility that murders of children occurred regularly at an army base? The Australian citizen needs to pursue this, at least to quash the rumor. Please write to the Minister for Defense to get clarification. -- MM]

He noted that Mark Bowden interviewed several Delta Force operators for his book *Blackhawk Down* and described them as ‘professional soldiers who hate the Army’. Clarke said the US government and military do not officially acknowledge the existence of Delta Force, yet vague references by the US government to the group’s existence have turned up in transcripts from Congressional hearings and biographies of high-ranking military leaders.

Delta assassin programming is linked to *Theta* psychic assassin programming. Suitable candidates for the latter were taken to Dulce military base in the USA where they underwent training with self-confessed Satanist Colonel Michael Aquino who was involuntarily discharged from the Army due to investigations into his involvement in the ritual sexual abuse of children at the Presidio Day Care Center.

Aquino was a Psychological Warfare Specialist in the US Army from 1968 until 1990. He was an expert in the weaponization of psychic ability, as parodied in the mockumentary, *Men who Stare at Goats*. Mainstream science sometimes offers glimpses into what the military hides, military technology that is decades ahead of what the public see.

\*\*\*\*

Note from Mary Maxwell: Fiona Barnett has not made a personal appearance since her 2016 talk in the US at a survivors’ conference. Various new entries have been made on her blog since then, including this one. I can’t be sure if the writer is Fiona Barnett, but it’s in her style. Of course I can’t contact her for permission to use this item, or the drawing, but I assume she want her story “out there” as much as possible.

I am unable to judge if the late Dr Victor Chang, winner of many awards, had a second personality as Col Chan. For a more favorable presentation of Chang, see Ron Stephenson’s *Victor Chang: Murder of a Hero* (2005). Stephenson and his wife were subsequently killed in a car crash.



**Appendix C. “CRIB”: A Legal Test for Brainwashing, in Paul Verdier, *Brainwashing and the Cults*, 1977.**

Verdier reacted to the Manson murders and Patty Hearst’s bank-robbing by saying that courts need to know if a defendant was brainwashed. I paraphrase him here – MM:

P 93: We should not hold a brainwashed person completely responsible for his actions. He should be regarded as a sick person, a puppet. And should not a brainwashed person be therapeutically de-programmed? I [Verdier] propose a test to determine if he has been brainwashed, and how much. Let’s call it Conditioned Response Index for Brainwashing: CRIB.

1. A radical change in beliefs, attitudes, or behavior. This will receive the highest numerical weighting on the test.
2. A threat of death – it brings about instant compliance if believable. (Manson’s prisoners were guarded 24/7.)
3. Isolation from family, friends, all. To be locked away from human contact is a special kind of sensory deprivation that makes a person very compliant. Patty Hearst was in a closet.
4. Loss of sleep makes the person suggestible to repetitious messages. The subject seems to have no will of his own.
5. “Ego destruction.” His sense of worth and his self-esteem have to be destroyed in order to assure unquestioning obedience to every directive, no matter how degrading, that is set before him. Manson made girls perform sex openly.
6. Repeating message over and over. He’ll believe it even if false. In cults, youth are subject to endless lectures.
7. Torture or pain is disinhibiting. Religious conversion was once achieved by torture on the rack. After one punishment, only a reminder is needed to keep the person compliant.

## Appendix D. Martin Bryant As “Child Fodder”

Martin Bryant has been incarcerated in Risdon Prison, Tasmania, for over 21 years. He was wrongfully convicted of committing the 1996 Port Arthur Massacre.

I believe Martin Bryant was involved in some mind control by his psychiatrist Dr Eric Cunningham Dax. “The Fodder Note” appears anonymously on the Internet, most likely contributed by a whistle blower. It is not signed, thus it would “have no probative value” in court. But Martin is still alive and could verify it! -- MM

*The Fodder Note [author unknown], slightly abridged:*

Martin Bryant “randomly picked” as secret services “child fodder”, meeting 1988 Unley, South Australia, at his handlers’ orders, chaperoned by [redacted] who introduced him as a ‘cook’, he wants to kill people and tried to paint him as worthless and disposable.

He showed **no sign of mental incapacity**, psychiatric condition, retardation or PHTs. [Unsure of the term; maybe post-hypnotic something]

His body language indicated apprehension. We established that he had been drugged unconscious for the trip from Tasmania, following the usual – expressly forbidden – practice and injected with the usual antidote immediately before being ushered into our office.

He was bewildered by the strange environment. We tried to allay his fears. His verbal communication was understandably reticent but his body language quickly indicated a trusting, open nature. Specifically questioned on the allegations of wanting to kill people, Mr Bryant was coherent, clearly denied, showed fear ... [about] what was reproached him. We ascertained unreservedly that he was sincere, peaceful ... in a word ‘normal’ and probably not PHT’d (yet).

We offered protection... but his handlers immediately rushed in and whisked him away. A few weeks later he was again brought to us. He could not walk unaided. **He had clearly been severely Electro-shocked and overdosed on neuroleptics**, displaying an absent gaze, with an attention span of five seconds or less, constantly stooping head....



*Martin Bryant*

*July, 1996*

He was unable to recognize the interviewer, had lack of muscle coordination (e.g., **inability to close mouth and control flow of saliva**), and symptoms congruent with very heavy dosage of benzodiazepines. He had some uncontrollable jerking of limbs and body rigidity.

His handlers [said] in his presence, and in very menacing tones, that they had “done it”, that he was “gone”, that they would kill him, and that we should take as proof of his worthlessness the state he was in and the symptoms which they declared to be epilepsy!

It was revealed the same treatment would be applied to **us** should we make any move to defend Martin or divulge. Subsequent history has shown **their threats were not idle**.

At a later date a staff from **Glenside** visited us and informed that Martin had been imprisoned incommunicado (and hypnotically induced). Similar follow-ups by former **Hillcrest** psychiatric staff. [Emphasis added]

Note: I do not mean to imply that Bryant ended up killing people at Port Arthur. He did not do so; he was not a Manchurian candidate. Someone impersonated him. -- MM



Survivors in Rome for Cardinal's George Pell's hearing at the Royal Commission, 2017

## **PART II -- AUSTRALIA'S ROYAL COMMISSION INTO INSTITUTIONAL RESPONSES TO CHILD SEXUAL ABUSE**

**(It was held from 2014 through 2017)**

### **Introduction to Part II: Australia's Royal Commission**

In 1902, just a year after the Australian nation came into existence, Parliament created a Royal Commission Act. (Some of the states have a similar Act.) Such a commission is an investigatory body. It's not part of the judicial system. It has no means to punish anyone and can't provide legal resolution to an aggrieved party.

The reason an RC (Royal Commission) appears to have a strong hand is that it can do what a court does in terms of subpoenaing witnesses. They must answer any questions asked, on penalty of a fine or imprisonment if they refuse. If they lie, that be perjury. The commission also has power to search for documents or other evidence and to seize it.

This RC investigated, for four years, the "Institutional Response to Child Sexual Abuse." Peter McClellan and Jennifer Coate, the commissioners, had wide discretion. Note: they ordered the names of survivors, i.e., victims, to be recorded with a three-letter pseudonym, such as BKA, unless the person wants his/her name published.

The persons we most should thank for this absolutely amazing Royal Commission are the victims of that abuse. They struggled for years against the rejection of their story and insisted that it be dealt with.

They have won some unexpected prizes for us all. I argue that the rare instance of an authority, Parliament, digging deep into another authority, the Church, is yielding insights that would otherwise never come about.

### **Praise for the Royal Commission on Twitter:**

rhonda janetzki2@ teabags Mar 31, 2017 NO WORDS CAN SAY HOW MUCH ALL THE ROYAL COMMISSION HAS HELPED & SUPPORTED ALL CARELEAVERS & MYSELF PERSONALLY. MANY THANK YOU ALL

Carolyn Frawley @CarolynFrawley1 Mar 31 Couldn't say it better. Thank you all at the Royal Commission for your support and hearing what we had to tell. I salute you.

Melissa Madsen @melissamadsen Mar 31 Thank you, Justice Peter McClellan, Gail Furness SC, @CLAN\_AU & survivors.

Pauline Carr @PCKJ3627 Mar 31 Thank you Justice McClellan I'm eternally grateful for assistance from all Commissioners. Fight the good fight goes on in my case.

Jezebel Jones @JezebelsJourney Mar 31 Thank you for your professionalism and dignity whilst chairing this inquiry. #JehovahsWitnesses #CSA #adultsurvivors

bev henwood @bevhenwood Mar 31 Bless you sir. May you sleep the sleep of the just.

T.M.W. @ZEPHYoRUS Mar 31 Without survivors it would've been a hollow attempt to expose reality of Institutional Abuse & to curtail their ability to get away with it.

Sally Cloke @newynewby Mar 31 Huge respect for McClellan and team.

## 8. Geelong Grammar, Student Suicides, and Silence

*(published December 20, 2015.*



*Justice Peter McClellan of the New South Wales judiciary*

Geelong Grammar is a prestigious boarding school. You may recall that Charles, Prince of Wales, spent a year of his youth at Timberlake – one of Geelong’s campuses.

In 2006, Philippe Trutmann, a boarding-house assistant at Highton House, was convicted of molesting 40 students from 1985 to 1995. Imagine! **A decade of harm to kids, and no one on the staff resolved this problem.**

Ultimately Trutmann served a six-year sentence. No one was punished for cover-up. (Trutmann is now deceased.) The **cover-up** is what this Royal Commission is all about. Its mandate is to investigate “institutional responses” to child sexual abuse – and the main institutional response has been cover-up. It was standard practice ‘across the board’ to suppress whatever complaints emerged.

In Chapter 10, concerning the Catholic hierarchy, I will hint that the way members of the Church are behaving in the witness box is quite revealing. It suggests to me that the bishops don’t really work for the Church – they may be infiltrators who answer to a different god, namely a CIA type thing. For now let’s see what happened at a *nonreligious* private school, Geelong Grammar.

## Geelong Grammar, Particularly Highton House

Here we had the perpetrator Philippe Trutmann earning his living as a boarding-house assistant. He apparently never missed a chance to visit 13-year-old boys when they were supposed to be asleep. Yet he was able to do this – pardon the word – unmolested.

I say it is impossible for Robert Bugg, Master of Highton House, *not* to have known, as there had been many complaints. Pretend it was you who were the housemaster and pretend that you stayed mum — and even at this very public Commission hearing you said “I knew nothing.”

Think: *what could be your motives* for the tight-lip routine? Of course I don’t really know. When I attended the grilling of Bugg in October 24, 2015, it was my first exposure to this business.

I was impressed by the temerity of the housemaster. Although he has a noticeable stutter, he did not look like he would break down under questioning. At times he threw up his hands as if to say “Why ask me such a foolish question?”

It was put to him that a certain student, code-named BIW (a now middle-aged survivor, who was sitting only meters away from the witness box) **had been expelled from Geelong because he reported the sexual abuse!** His mother was nevertheless asked to pay the outstanding tuition fee of \$2500.

The mother spoke to a barrister who said he’d be keen to fight the case in order to “air the issue.” At that point, the request for the \$2500 was quickly dropped. Pretty indicative that Geelong bosses felt guilty, eh? But, no, again we get the look of defiant innocence from Mr Bugg.



## The Music Teacher

The next man to enter the witness box was an elderly fellow who had run Geelong's large music department. An adolescent girl had complained about a clarinet teacher making advances to her in the small music room. So the question was, did the departmental boss know? He said No and treated the Commission arrogantly, contemptuously. He had "no recollection of this girl whatsoever." So then the Counsel asked "This girl's family donated a piano to the school. Surely you recall that?"

What do you think he said? If you think he said "Ah yes, now I can picture her," you're not paying attention. The point is: the standard institutional response to *child sexual abuse* has been **pure** cover-up. He couldn't recall the girl, piano-gift or no piano-gift. Note: These men may have been coached in how to answer the questions. They may even have been hypnotized to help them discard memories.

**Student Suicide** This is from *The Age*, September 4, 2015:

Catherine Parsons, who has worked as a matron and nurse at Geelong Grammar on and off since the 1980s, told the commission on Thursday that several boys had died from suicide and drug overdoses after being abused by Trutmann. And other boys "continue to suffer with drug and alcohol problems, homelessness and a living hell."

She wept as she told of one boy, who died in 1994 from a heroin overdose. She suspected the boy had been abused by Trutmann, as his behaviour had spun out of control the previous year after he stayed at the Trutmann family home near Ballarat, when he was 15.

Mrs Parsons said she had repeatedly told the master and deputy master of the Highton boarding house that Trutmann 'continually flouted' school rules that adults should not be left alone with children. [Emphasis added]

Now here is the really strange, sad story of Mr Claridge. I said above that BIW got expelled, only 3 weeks into his boarding days at Highton House, when he dared to tattle. In his testimony for the Royal Commission, BIW said that the deputy housemaster, Paul Claridge “exploded” at him.

The year was 1989 and sex was not such a forbidden topic as it had been in the old days. Yet Claridge acted like the accusation couldn’t possibly be true, and implied that the boy was slandering the school.

But later Claridge’s own son committed suicide – and the Dad has begun to think it may have had to do with pedophilia. His boy died in 1997, having graduated from the school in 1986. He was a day student, but he had told his family that he hated Trutmann.

**Blind Allegiance** At this point I am unable to know why Paul Claridge did not listen to the young BIW. Perhaps he implicitly understood that you’re not supposed to accuse the school of anything. Loyalty is a very strong pressure.

When Dee McLachlan of GumshoeNews wrote about the episode of Claridge exploding and about BIW’s getting kicked out of Geelong, she labeled it Blind Institutional Allegiance. She said: “The expulsion case describes perfectly the blind faith and allegiance that people have for institutions that care for them.”

Makes sense, as this must be an emotion connected to our ties-that-bind and you don’t want to jeopardize your ties.

Note: loyalty to one’s profession is a serious problem in medicine. When I researched my book *Consider the Lilies: A Review of 18 Cures for Cancer and Their Legal Status*, I found many a scandal lurking in the medical field, but very few physicians want their voice to be heard condemning it. Time and time again I was surprised by the silence.

## 9. Watchtower (Jehovah's Witnesses) Has Special Rules (published December 13, 2015)



You will be surprised to hear that when the records were demanded by a search warrant, it was found that Watchtower Australia (its legal name) had over a thousand cases of child sexual abuse dating back to 1950 and not one was referred to police.

### How Did Child Sexual Abuse Remain Hidden?

How did such terrible sexual abuse happen right in our midst? Didn't parents complain? Didn't non-abusing teachers see what was going on? Did anybody think to call the police?

Parents *did* complain (although often the child was afraid to tell Mum or Dad, who, in some instances, **did not believe them**) and, yes, teachers or others tried to Go Upstairs with the issue. But this failed to work, for reasons to be discussed.

This is taken from Case Study 29 of the Royal Commission. Let me first summarize: This church, Jehovah Witnesses, has its own set of moral rules (as is usual); so a congregant, wanting to know if something is right and wrong, is directed to the *particular scriptural passage* or the particular doctrinal position of this religion.

This faith constructs its own methods of dealing with problems that arise in the church. This church has *a panel of Elders* to deal with such things. They wrote a document called Pay Attention, which gets updated now and then. A church – like any

organization – has pride and has expectation of the *house-loyalty of members*. Anyone threatening to make a complaint publicly is naturally made to feel like a traitor to the group.

**The Royal Commission’s Findings** [The following is a direct quote, with bolding added by Mary Maxwell]:

In response to the Royal Commission’s summons to produce, Watchtower Australia produced some 5,000 documents. Royal Commission staff analysed those files and produced the following data. [Victims BCB and BCG gave testimony.] ... Broadly speaking, allegations of child sexual abuse were handled **in the same way as any sin was handled according to a system requiring reporting of serious wrongdoing to congregational elders**. The elders would then investigate with a view to determining the **veracity** of an allegation. If an allegation was proved in accordance with Scriptural standards, then the elders **would form a judicial committee** to determine the degree of repentance of the accused and the appropriate sanction....

... Pay Attention 1981 advised elders that “the law on **ecclesiastical privilege** in many countries does not require elders to report the offender or the offense to secular authorities”. [Wow.]

Pay Attention 1991 suggested that the elders encourage the accused to report himself to authorities. [What a joke!] It otherwise discouraged Jehovah’s Witnesses **from taking fellow Christians to secular courts** to settle personal disputes and counselled that such disputes should be settled with the help of the congregation elders.

Failure to observe this injunction could result in restriction of congregational privileges.... Ultimately though, **if an accused person denied wrongdoing and there was only one witness to the alleged wrongdoing, then a judicial committee would not be formed** and the matter would be left in Jehovah’s hands.

## Assessment of Repentance

Pay Attention 1991 instructed elders that a judicial committee's primary consideration in determining the appropriate sanction is the 'the individual's sincere repentance or the lack of it'....

[W]hether the individual had **apologised** to the person offended was a relevant consideration in the assessment of repentance....

Elders were instructed that '[n]either the gravity of the wrong nor bad publicity finally determines whether the person should be disfellowshipped'...

BCB [I'll substitute the name Barb] gave evidence that during the second meeting Bill Neill was defensive and said that she used to wear revealing clothing. Barb also gave evidence that she did not feel supported and that her credibility was being tested by the elders.

The Royal Commission heard that again Barb felt too uncomfortable to disclose to the elders the full extent of her abuse by Bill Neill. Barb [said] that nobody explained to her the purpose of either meeting. **Mr Horley gave evidence that he could not recall what was explained to Barb....**

It is submitted that despite having evidence that BCH had sexually abused BCG's three sisters, the judicial committee **disfellowshipped BCH for dishonesty** in relation to child sexual abuse, not for the child sexual abuse itself [!]

Elders are instructed that child sexual abuse includes: ... sexual intercourse with a minor; oral or anal sex with a minor; fondling the genitals, breasts, or buttocks of a minor; voyeurism of a minor; indecent exposure to a minor; ... **it may also include "sexting" with a minor....**

The Jehovah's Witness organisation also instructs elders that child sexual abuse is captured by one or more of the following Scriptural offences:

- a) porneia, which includes sexual intercourse, oral or anal sex, ‘immoral use of the genitals, whether in a natural or perverted way, with lewd intent’
- b) brazen or loose conduct, which is conduct that reflects ‘an attitude that betrays disrespect, disregard, or even contempt for divine standards, laws, and authority’... and
- c) gross uncleanness [including] an adult involving a child in the viewing... [Emphasis added]

-- End of quote from Royal Commission’s findings

### **Reflection**

In Jehovah’s Witnesses, depriving a person of Fellowship was seen as a severe punishment. Indeed, ostracism from the group has always been a standard threat by which human society attempts to control behavior of members.

*Obstruction of justice* appears to be built into this group’s protocols. If only one individual complained, with no witness to the act, the elders *did not form* a judicial committee to investigate. Since when does intimate sexual behavior have witnesses?

I hope the Royal Commission, in its summing up, will not just say “OK, we have located the stumbling block -- it was the bit about unwitnessed acts not earning a judicial committee.” I would want them to consider the possibility that *such a rule was purpose-built* for sexual abuse.

Note: I smell a bigger rat in the entire phenomenon of church officials shielding the child abuse. Let me stick my neck out and say that we should inquire into the possibility that that the harming of children was *policy*. Chapter 18 below argues that Tavistock is in charge of this policy.

## 2. Why Did Catholic Hierarchy Help Pedophiles?

(published December 18, 2015)



(L.) *Sacerdos et pontifex, pastor bone in populo, George Pell*  
(R) *Pell and former prime minister of Australia, John Howard*

The Royal Commission is looking into *institutional responses* to child sexual abuse. As shown in the previous chapter, records kept by Jehovah’s Witnesses revealed that the church knew of 1,000 cases. They reported none to police. Mind boggling.

As for Catholic story of pedophile priests, it became well publicized, especially in the US and Ireland. The *Boston Globe* broke the story in 2002 -- abuse victims had been asking for a long time for public acknowledgement. Some perpetrators are now in prison. Millions of dollars in damages have been paid out by Holy Mother Church.

The main focus of this chapter is “Case Study 28,” about the Catholic hierarchy. The Royal Commission has amassed what it calls “tender bundles.” These contain statements tendered directly to the commission by victims or their families, school principals, and other witnesses. You, as a citizen, can tender a statement (till end of 2017).

There are also “bundles” of correspondence and records, such as minutes of meetings, some obtained coercively by the Royal Commission. Since 2013, there have been open hearings; the transcripts of these also get added to the file.

## Open Hearings

When I attended the first two days of Case Study 28 hearings in Melbourne, the thing that grabbed my attention was the way the priests in the witness box were not acting like the priests I have known all my life.

They evaded the questions to an embarrassing degree. Not the way a politician would do it, by beating around the bush. (I suppose we should be thankful for that.) Rather, each priest calmly said he could not remember.

None of them blushed or stammered. Believe me it was disconcerting. They **MUST** have been lying. But why? The Commission's excellent counsel, Mr Angus Stewart, SC, put some sense into the proceedings by showing, on a screen, the various statements by that very person that are *already in file*, which undermine his claim of a blank memory. (A counsel assisting an inquiry is not a member of it.)

But even that did not cause the priests to capitulate! They repeatedly said something like **“I never knew Reverend Pedophile was getting up to anything, and we normals didn't gossip about it among ourselves.”**

I'm grateful for the way the RC is conducting the work, so far, and I'm in awe that such a citizen-accessible event is taking place, live streamed! It's innovative and valuable. If the Commissioners don't put the material to good use, society can do so. Pass me the tender bundles please.

## Outmoded Explanations for Church Silence

Let's jettison three outmoded explanations that have often been given, as to why the Catholic Church may have swept the problem under the rug:

**Explanation One:** The Church kept its knowledge of pedophile priests secret *so as not to shake people's faith in their*



*religion*. Nah, that can't be right. It's only logical that the way to keep people's faith intact would have been for the Church to defrock any priest caught molesting a child.

**Explanation Two:** The purpose of keeping information about bad priests suppressed for decades was *to avoid the financial burden of paying compensation*. Again, this goes against logic. For money's sake, the pedophilia should have been stopped the minute the diocese became aware of it.

**Explanation Three:** The rules of Canon law were such that the policy to be followed was one of *discouraging complaints*. We saw this sort of thing in the Jehovah's Witnesses' written policy "Pay Attention 1981."

Yes, there *was* a similar discouragement policy in the Catholic Church, but it could not have condoned sin. Roman Catholicism has a very consistent theology against sin. (Remember "Stop, or you'll go blind"?)

So, then if the foregoing do not adequately account for what happened, what are the real explanations? It could be that "pedophile rings" are running the show. Or that the Church has been infiltrated. Let us canvass these.

It is well established, worldwide, **that there are networks of men, powerful men, who buy and sell children**, and who may kill them when they are finished with them.

## **Pedophile Rings**

In Belgium, the Dutroux case went on for years despite massive public protests. In Dunblane, Scotland, the **involvement of police in the 1996 massacre** of school children was leaked by Lord Burton -- **yet no prosecutions of the powerful have ever taken place.**

A survivor from New South Wales, Fiona Barrett, has asked this Royal Commission to deal with the issue of pedophile rings. She demanded a private hearing and has given the Commission piles of information. **If they don't act on it, we should logically deduce that the ring situation is significant.**

However, judging from what I have seen so far at the hearings in Melbourne, it does not strike me that these priests' behavior, as described, is the "ring" kind. Each of the errant curates attacked, say, his own altar boys. There was no exchange of victims between parishes, much less among states. Per victim testimony, the perpetrator did not appear to be "supplying" kids to the powerful.

That said, Denis Ryan, age 83, gave testimony in Case Study 28. As an ex-police detective he was in a position to find out about the goings on in the Church and had a duty to report criminality. He *did* report it; **he went to great lengths about this for years**, but was rebuffed and threatened. We'll discuss His book, *Unholy Trinity*, later.

### **What about Infiltration by the Intelligence Agencies?**

Let me posit a theory and see if it answers the question: Why did the hierarchy turn a blind eye all those years?

I propose that the particular members of the hierarchy who **stymied all efforts to sack the pedophile priests** *were not random members of the clergy*. They are, perhaps all of them, working for one of the many covert agencies, such as the CIA, ASIO, Mossad, or MI6. (Weird, huh?)

I speculate that not every priest gets his vocation from God. Some boys may be recruited in high school, and enter the seminary, to work for a well-concealed boss. If the boy had been MK-Ultra'd in childhood, his 'recruitment' to a covert agency would have begun around kindergarten days.

## The Big Prize: Weaken the People

This much can be said about infiltration: a basic **task of intelligence agencies is to infiltrate all the professions and all civil-society associations.** It's unlikely the Churches would have escaped this. So just go along with this for a minute, even if it sounds fantastic.

Those who control the world feel a need to destroy any type of power we have. They want to destroy our health, our industries, our belief in God, and even our family life.

Such an idea is not the least bit original with me. **HG Wells** described it, as a pleasant thing, in *The Open Conspiracy* (1928). Lawrence Dunegan's "The New Barbarism" (1988) is about a talk that was given by **Richard Day, MD** in 1969 which distinctly said the Christian religion is a target.

## Not in the Pulpit You Don't

As I said, I am staggered at the way the members of the hierarchy (e.g., a vicar general and a bishop) say they "don't remember" events which must have been so salacious at the time that any person would have stored it in their nog.

Thus I ask, *why* are they lying? And why aren't they men of character? We Catholics always assumed that **the guy in the pulpit** who "moralizes" us every Sunday has a genuine sense of virtue. He just wouldn't do this crazy cover-up!

If he recognizes that a priest is sexually abusing children, he would hardly rush to *shield* that man. It makes zero sense.

So we have to try another approach. My approach is to theorize that many members of the hierarchy are not, and never were, what we thought they were. **They were outsiders, running the Church for some nefarious purpose.** Thus they are only *posing* as priests.

## Consider Cardinal George Pell, born in Ballarat, 1941.

Per the *Sydney Morning Herald* of Feb 17, 2018:

“Pell has been an influential figure in the Catholic Church for more than 30 years. After serving as Archbishop of Melbourne, and then of Sydney ... he was called to Rome in 2014 and made the Vatican's money czar, charged with untangling its finances. The appointment ... made Pell the third most powerful man in the Catholic Church and a trusted adviser to Pope Francis.”

But *Wikipedia* reports that as a child he had 24 operations to remove a throat abscess. I doubt that it's possible to have that many throat operations. I suspect he was being experimented on and programmed. Many MK-Ultra girls had lengthy hospital stays during childhood.

Also, when asked about his decision to enter the seminary Pell said **“To put it crudely, I feared and suspected and eventually became convinced that God wanted me to do His work, and I was never able to successfully escape that conviction.”**

That is certainly not the way most religious describe their sense of vocation. It may have been programming.

In 2012 the Royal Commission interviewed Pell in Sydney and in 2014 he moved to Rome (same as Boston's Cardinal Bernard Law, which got him out of a jam over pedophilia).

But at present in 2018 Pell has been charged with “historic” offenses – molesting boys. The committal hearing lasted from March 26 to 29. One of the complainants has died of leukemia and another is not able to attend, so it's not clear if the case will make it to Victoria County Court.

## 11. Navy: Anal Penetration with a Broom Handle

(published June 21, 2016)



Today was the first session of hearings regarding Defense Force participation in the practice of sexual abuse of minors. This is Case Study 40 of the Royal Commission. It will be live-streamed every day until July 1st and deserves your attention. Here I present the testimony of two victims.

This segment of the RC's hearings differs from ones about the church, or boarding schools, or Boy Scouts. In those cases, the focus was on the masters in charge who heard about an individual pedophile running rampant and did nothing to stop it. Today's testimony was about boys on board the HMAS *Leeuwin* who were violently dealt with by *other* boys.

I was really shocked by what I heard from two of the men who were there around 1972, being cadets of age 15 or so. They reported to the *HMAS Leeuwin* in West Australia for a one-year training and were raped and beaten. Following that, there was the usual story of officials standing in the way of making the facts known. Here are the two men.

### **First Testifier -- June 21, 2016, around 11:00am**

*Beginning of testimony:* I arrived with other recruits by bus. We were shouted at for money and cigarettes. We were told to speak to the Leading Seaman if we had any problems. Our

commander said “Don’t stuff up or you’ll feel the full force of Navy discipline.”

There would be a staff officer in each block and a chaplain who said he had no rank and was therefore equal to any and all ranks. I never saw a Recruit’s Handbook.

I was called to see the petty officer of Navy police; I innocently rested my hands on his desk. He swung his arm across my chest and sent me flying across the room. I was homesick but after this I became depressed and feared for my life. It was pointless to seek help.

There were threats and bullying and physical attacks from older grubs. Boys were stripped naked and forced to run a gauntlet, hit with pillows filled with cans and football boots. I suffered many midnight raids, woken to face gauntlets or had my penis rubbed till I had an erection. I lost a tooth after one of these raids.

Boys were thrown into cold showers by staff who hid their identities. They hit me on the back with a large lump of wood. I was made to carry other boys on my back while doing a duck walk. This may have been the start of my back problems.

I never reported it, nor did I seek medical attention. They said [if you go to a doctor with bruises] pretend you ran into a door; if you dob [tattle], your life will be hell. I was sexually abused and forced to play sexual acts on juniors such as oral sex and masturbation. I was raped by another junior who was directed to do so *by staff*.

Getting it over with seemed the best solution. Officers who took part were not going to do anything. A deterrent was the sense of being a dobber and also the shame.

At that point I knew little about sex. The shame was overpowering. I did not describe it to my father as I was too

ashamed. I want him to help me get a discharge from the Navy. He replied with stories of his life and said "It will make a man of you."

In the second year I went into some hiding place within myself. I would cry sobs of bitterness and cried out for God to kill me. I was filled with a sense of guilt and cowardice. After 6 months, I tried to tell my father, but felt disgust, mingled with self-hatred. To deal with it he paid for me to take boxing lessons. This helped a bit against the stronger boys.

I made an appointment to see the chaplain. He said "It might be better if you don't do anything. If it ever got around that you ratted on predators..." He himself may have been scared, as he had no rank they could do anything. He never told me if he passed it on....

I witnessed others "milking the cow" -- one boy is masturbated on all fours, undressed. I disappeared and hid in a small cave. Another junior came in and said the abuse was subhuman. We developed a plan to escape Leeuwin for just long enough to be considered a deserter and be given a court martial, so I could tell anyone who would listen.

That April 29, 1968, the other boy and I escaped to Kalgoorlie. When we went to police and were locked up, and taken back, they locked me up and kept me in a cell for weeks. At night I was abused by the navy police orally and buggery. I had no choice but surrender.

I wrote I had wanted a discharge because I was unhappy. Prior to the court martial I was visited and asked if I wanted to resolve it. He said the court martial process was expensive for the Navy.

Lt Commander Johnston visited me and said they could send a representative on my behalf if I wanted him to represent me. He asked me what I really wanted to achieve from the court

martial. I said I wanted to be discharged from the Navy. I told him I wanted it on record what made me desert. He said he felt I would make a good sailor and academically was doing well. I said I couldn't take the bastardization anymore.

He said I should let him do all the talking at the court martial. I wanted the world at large to know. I felt that surely if the situation were exposed action would be taken. [But in his statement] he said I was a troublemaker and would never make a good seaman.

I was in total shock. I felt duped and my mind was reeling at the betrayal. The judge made his decision to discharge me, and all my back pay and leave pay were taken. He said I was a disgrace to my family. I was caught between elation at being released from hell and not being paid.

I went home feeling like a total failure. My experience only taught me that those with authority could not be trusted. In 1969, I met my wife; I needed a secure job. I joined the RAAF in September, and graduated Edinburgh [Adelaide].

There, I was told that a Judge Rapkee in Sydney was doing an inquiry into Leeuwin. I was escorted to the judge by shore patrolmen. They said "If you say anything you are going to pay a very dear price. **We have people at the top in all services.**"

I wanted to tell him to get stuffed, but I thought about my responsibilities to my young family. I limited it to only implicating some of the junior recruits.

He asked whether any staff were involved. He stated "There were no staff members, right? It was merely boys being boys, right?" He did not ask me if I had tried to report. The entire interview was brief. I felt the only reason was to exonerate the staff at Leeuwin. Old boys looking after each other. [Emphasis added]. *End of testimony.*



## Second Testifier – June 21, 2016, around 3:00pm

*Beginning of testimony:* At Leeuwin there is a new intake of boys every three months, so for one year there are always four groups, in an unofficial hierarchy. The new ones are called new grubs. The next are grubs, shits, and top shits. Classes finished at 4pm; then there were military drills, chores such as ironing uniforms, and spit-polishing boots. At 9pm they turned the lights out. I witnessed the bashing of Shawn Conley. His parents complained to media, which led to an inquest by Judge Rabke. In my view the report swept what happened under the carpet.

Four top shits came into my room and dragged me to the toilets. They thrust something into my backside, I think it was a broom handle. Then they said “We’re not finished with you yet.” They said “You have to lick the urinal.” I was terrified.

My backside continued to bleed for three day. I was afraid someone would see the blood. Next day at physical training I was so sore it was hard to walk. I went to the Leading Seaman. He said “If you’ve come here to fuckin’ whinge, piss off and harden up.”

It has affected all aspects of my life – health, relationships, and career. Since 1999 I have been treated for alcohol dependence and anxiety, and took anti-depressants. Continued to see a counselor for feelings of anger, shame and worthlessness. I attempted suicide once but my son stopped me. I sometimes have three showers a day because I cannot control my bowels. I have nightmares of people attacking me. I keep a baseball bat under the bed and windows shut at night. Drinking has been the only thing that takes my anxiety away. *End of testimony.*

This is new to me – I being a girl. I had heard of hazing by fraternities and read Kay Griggs’ very graphic account of what goes on among US Navy officers, but little did any of us think the cadet system in Australia was so hazardous.

I am left wondering if the “bastardization” (as it is called), which is intended to break the spirit of the recruit, is part of a greater plan to reduce everyone to a less dignified soul that we would otherwise be. And if so, why?



## Gumshoe Readers Comments:

**Eddy** says: June 24, 2016

I myself joined the Australian Military in 1968, sent off to Kapooka near Wagga Wagga for recruitment training. I must confess never ever witnessing, or knowing of such behavior whilst I was undergoing my training. Maybe it's simply reserved for the Navy ???

The Army certainly have far more serious issues to occupy themselves with, though in all fairness, didn't Duntroon (Australian Military Officers Training School, that trains officers for ALL branches of Australian Military) have similar issues?

There's no denying the FACT, our military is constructed of bastardisation ruling over everyone. I did too, come up against this system when posted to Townsville. Upon discovering the commanding officer of my Company was intent on coming home from Vietnam with a chest full of medals, no matter how many of our lives it took, I took it upon myself to remove myself from that Company.

I had not volunteered my services for someone like that, to throw my life away so he could get a medal or two. That's when I discovered the SYSTEM designed to stifle dissent and objection. Despite going by the rules all the way to the top, I was denied the right to remove from that Company.

I took unprecedented action, contrary to the rules, to achieve my objective and this enraged the commanding officer, though

Thank God, he was powerless to do anything about it.  
However, for my actions I was black-listed for the whole time  
I was in that Battalion.

**Mark Wilhelm** says: June 24, 2016

I think it's time to change our National Anthem to truly reflect  
who we have all become: National Tantrum, as penned and  
painted by awesome Indigenous artist, didge guru and all round  
kickass mofo Adam Hill. Not the white fella, the other fella.)

AUSFAILURE NATIONAL TANTRUM:

Australians all let us remorse, For we are blind can't see  
We've golden soil that we all spoil, Our home washes into sea,  
Our land abounds in racist gits, Of whom we really can't bear,  
In history's cage, recompense the slaves.  
Do Australians really care?  
In painful strains that left a sting Do Australians really care?

**Mary M** says: June 14, 2016

Today former Governor of NSW, Peter Sinclair, gave evidence  
of his care of the lads at Leuwin. It was a hoot to watch him  
try to evade the questions. Justice McClellan was not putting  
up with evasion (about "rites of passage"). By God it pays to  
have THE AUTHORITY OF THE LAW.

**Aussiemal** (Malcolm Hughes) says:

I served in the Army in the sixties, maybe I was fortunate that  
it was as a National Serviceman with thousands being trained  
at the same time. Most had previously been in the work-force.  
We didn't have the "traditional bastardisation" put on us. I had  
not heard of the term until I was well and truly back in civilian  
life. What a terrifying life these young men must have had?"  
brought down to animal status. SHAME on those who allowed  
this to happen!

**Berry** says: "Defence force" culture is rooted in the fact that  
that the respective institutions weren't ever intended to defend

the population against anything. The Country has never been anything more than some big boy's bitch.

**Mary M** says: Berry, look how Testifier Two says the shore patrolmen warned him "We have people at the top in all the services." WE? Who's the "we"?

**speculator247** says: June 22, 2016

It seems to me that this is or was more or less "standard practice" in boys' boarding schools in England. It's one way that they can determine **from a fairly young age who will be successfully recruited into "the society."**

"The society" runs governments and all of its systems from within and without. They like to give those who they might consider for entry into the society an opportunity to "enjoy" themselves at the expense of the younger boys, which will cause some to grow up to be men with very little self-esteem and sense of their own power.

Note: whenever people are allowed to operate behind a privacy screen, the nasty sort will infiltrate and usurp since this "darkness" is their home. territory.

They use a large portion of their resources to make sure the screen remains in place and also to try to expand the "darkness." This sounds simple enough, but it's really huge and it's what these people are about. It includes keeping our conscious minds separate from our less conscious minds.

...You know that in this system there are no countries, no borders, and no limits. Destroying innocence seems to be their favorite activity.

**Fredrick Töben** says: June 22, 2016: Private schools participated in such behaviour – part of establishment's culture – let's hope those abused will now find solace...

## 12. The Police's Role in Cover Up, Per Denis Ryan

*(published December 30, 2015)*



*Detective Denis Ryan began work in Mildura in 1962*

The words of Senior Officer McFarland are quoted in Denis Ryan's 2013 book *Unholy Trinity* (2013), page 149, as follows: "I'm going to tell you something now, Detective Ryan, and you're not going to like it. **I'm a Superintendent and you're a nobody. Do as you're fucking told.**"

Ah, now we're beginning to get somewhere with this Royal Commission. I think Victorian policeman Ryan has cracked the code.

### **Finding the Right Focus: the Police**

Having caught up with 83-year-old Denis Ryan (watching the live-streamed hearings), I think I can chuck most of my previous questions as to why the Church covered up.

Oh well, maybe cops are good at catching drunken drivers, or grocery store thieves, but if it comes to arresting 'protected persons' they ain't ever gonna do the job.

**Ryan tried for forty years – I repeat 40 years --** to have bad priests removed from proximity to children. He couldn't even get that much done!

The first person to tell him that Monsignor Day was raping 11-year-olds (gender no bar — he did girls as well as altar boys) was John Howden, headmaster of St Joseph’s College in Mildura. Here we have a principal reporting it to the right office, but to no avail. The blockage was **the police**.

### **What a Trinity!**

Who was in the unholy trinity referred to in the title of Ryan’s book? He says, on page 139: “Day the tyrant, Barritt the thug, and Kearney the conman. Day is the monsignor, Barritt is Ryan’s fellow detective, Kearney is clerk of the court.

Well, there you go. The justice system was completely tied up. And it took only the two low-level officials, Barritt and Kearney, to do it.

Speaking of thuggery, we learn that many of the survivors were threatened (such as “Your parents will lose their jobs if you tell”). And allegations were made against *them!!* They had to sign a gag order to qualify for the payment of compensation by the church. I am pretty sure that is overridden by the Royal Commission’s right to quiz anybody. Indeed survivors have eagerly come forward to the RC. Denis Ryan said “When the Royal Commission was announced in 2012 I jumped for joy.”

### **What’s This about a Catholic Mafia?**

Let’s agree, for this go-round, to ignore the sins of Monsignor Day himself. Why did his atrocities continue – for forty-eight years? (Day died in 1978.) Two explanations that seem to satisfy Denis Ryan do not satisfy me.

One, which is repeated throughout the book, is that the police let the criminal get away with child-rape because the Church needed to protect its reputation. Ryan thinks the cops joined in on this because they themselves were Catholic. I can’t buy it.

Yes, I do recall the era myself, and the holiness of [my] Church, but it does not make sense.

His other explanation is that the cops in a similar way were trying to protect the reputation of the Force. That just does not jive with the fact that the upper levels were engaging in complete protection of the *Church*. They should have wanted to protect their cop-hood. **They clearly had no pride, no sense of duty about their responsibility to protect children.** Why?

Another thing that Ryan takes as a given – but to me it is a problem – is the fact that the trinity of men were bosom buddies. Day, Barritt, and Kearney spent a lot of time together. Could it be, as I suggested earlier, that they were engaged in some other task? At one point Ryan casually mentions, on page 195, that **Barritt was “covert ASIO.”** Now you’re talkin’.

## **The Riverland Is Not Melbourne**

Denis Ryan raised his four sons in Mildura. The saddest part of the book is when his wife left him, largely because of all the troubles related to the Church, and she died of alcoholism in 1980. Most of the book’s action is 1970s.

Ryan tells us the names of all his supervisors up the chain of command, including at Russell Street, Melbourne. None would respond to his pleas. Amazingly also, when he went to the **Police Association** to fight his loss of a job, the personnel there simply left the room and would not serve him! (page 198)

His best shot was the help of a local parliamentarian: “On 6 August 2006 Russell Savage [Independent] got to his feet in the Victorian Legislative Assembly and spoke of the miscarriage of justice suffered by Day’s victims. Russell requested the then police minister, Tim Holding, to instruct the police to hold an inquiry into the cover-up.”

**No Joy.** In the long run, Police Commissioner Christine Nixon signed a report which contained such gems as these:

“The reported misconduct by Monsignor John Day [well in his grave by that time] was subject to inquiries by Mildura CIB... Detective Inspector Child interviewed nine youths, none of which made any allegations against Day.... I am completely satisfied with the conduct of the investigation into the Day matter and that Denis Ryan resigned from the Victoria Police of his own accord.”

In fact *hundreds* of children were molested by Monsignor:

“Alby Irwin – that timid, scared excuse of a police officer, was promoted to chief inspector. The victims had lost their opportunity to see their tormentor standing disgraced in the dock. They had learned that the police would do nothing to prevent Day from committing further acts of sexual violence against children.” -- Denis Ryan

### **Jim Barritt and Joe Kearney**

Regarding Kearney, the position of Clerk of Court is a powerful one. In those days the job also had a welfare function. A woman receiving child support had to go to Kearney personally to collect the money. This gave him power over many mothers, some of whom he took advantage of. Ryan describes Kearney as having a “vicious criminal streak.”

As for the other one, the cop Jim Barritt, Ryan found child pornography in his desk. Oddly, years later, Ryan got a call from a detective whose wife was friendly with the wife of Barritt. This man said: “Barritt’s a very strange fish. His wife told my missus that she’d never seen Jim naked. He used to strip off at night in the bathroom. She told her that he had never consummated the marriage. Never gave his missus one oncel!”



Says Ryan: “Day, Barritt, Kearney . . . it’s a nightmare that never ends. I still wake up in a cold sweat almost every night.” He has counted **seven suicides** among Day’s victims. Imagine it! and he keeps asking himself if he could have prevented that. (As an aside, that is how I feel too. I am sure there must be ways I could do more to help.)

The bishop who left everyone high and dry, Ronald Mulkearns, has received permission to not give testimony to the Royal Commission as he is in palliative care.

### **“The Melbourne Response”**

In 1996, when Cardinal Pell was archbishop of Melbourne, he set up something that was a reply to complaints of the survivors of pedophile priests. It’s called “The Melbourne Response” and involved compensation. The current Royal Commission investigated it. They commented on a meeting called The Melbourne Forum as follows:

“A mother of two of the children who were abused, Mrs Foster, expressed dissatisfaction with the meeting. She reported that the bishops did not engage with the audience at the forum and did not appear to want to listen to the parents’ description of their experiences. She said that while her letter was being read out the Catholic Church leadership stood up and walked out.”

Later, the Royal Commission queried Cardinal George Pell and Bishop Hart about this. They each said they did not recall anyone walking out. The following is from the report released by the Royal Commission as Case Study 16 on July 15, 2015:

“Notwithstanding these differing accounts, we accept Mrs Foster’s recollection of the events. Given the circum-stances of the public meeting and her personal interest in the reading of the letter, she is less likely to recall the events incorrectly. [Yay!]

The impression the meeting left on the senior members of the Church is different, but no doubt both Cardinal Pell and Archbishop Hart have attended multiple meetings and recollections of the impact of the events on the audience may not be as clear for them as for Mrs Foster.”

So we see that the Royal Commissioners, including the two Justices, McClellan and Coate, have **discretion to make judgment** on the credibility of witnesses. Thus this RC could be quite the very thing we’ve been waiting for.

### **Postscript**

Come February, when the RC resumes, you must watch a few episodes of the “soap opera.” They’ve even had nuns sitting there (at the Royal Commission), in the witness box, saying *they knew* of cases like this in Ballarat but couldn’t get anyone in authority to act. Amazing.

Also, and Denis Ryan readily admits this, the Catholic parishioners were unwilling to accept the reality. Just like many Americans will be angry with you if you raise 9-11.

Ryan tells of walking down the street -- Mildura is a small town, right? -- and having the chemist come out of the chemist shop and almost punch him for his ‘libel’ of the Church. However, I did say to myself: was that chemist “on the payroll”? It is something we always have to consider.

And now I’m rethinking the willingness of Kearney to participate so vigorously in the cover-up of Monsignor Day’s fantastic crimes. Could it be that he, Kearney, was offered safe harbor from prosecution for *his* sins, if he would smash Ryan now and again?

Australia Day Honours List

January 26, 2018

Former Mildura police officer Denis Ryan's fight to bring a paedophile priest to justice in the 1970s cost him his career. Today, Mr Ryan's efforts have been recognised with an Australia Day honour — he has been made a Member of the Order of Australia.

“I'm delighted, I'm honoured, that's my vindication,” he said. “But it is certainly not a vindication of the inadequacy of the Victorian police force.

“My family will be extremely pleased for me, my sons will be proud of me and my friends will be delighted.”

-- [abc.com.au](http://abc.com.au)

### 13. Beauty Happened Today *(published June 24, 2016)*



It was rainin' hard in Adelaide these past two days, but I was as happy as Larry -- glued to the screen, watching the Royal Commission. The hearings of this 4-year program are, by the grace of God, live-streamed (from Sydney). Tune in : [childabuseroyalcomission.gov.au](http://childabuseroyalcomission.gov.au).

Allow me to say why the whole thing is a marvel. Although the name of the RC is "RC into Institutional Responses to Child Sexual Abuse" it may as well be called "The Royal Commission We've Been Needing for Decades To Get at the Issue of Unaccountable Power."

Chapter 12 was devoted to showing the nature of – the horror of – bullying in the cadet ranks of the Navy. I mainly quoted two men, in their sixties, whose lives were ruined at the *HMAS Leeuwin* in Perth. That was the hearing of June 21. Then on June 22 the judge lashed into the supervisors.

I don't mean 'lashed in' as in reprimanding. No. It was much more subtle than that. The Commissioner, Justice McClellan, simply caused it to be seen how the adults in charge of the boys (who were bullied not by staff but by older boys) totally and utterly **shirked their duty of care**.

## Asking a Supervisor To “Explain”

This is a Mr Curran, now retired from the Navy, age 75 or so, being quizzed by Counsel and by the Chair (McClellan):

Q. From 1970 to 1972, you served as a divisional officer, that’s of the Stevenson Division; is that right?

A. Correct.

Q. You retired from the Navy in 1974 and then, as I understand it, you studied and then you went teaching; is that right?

A. That’s correct.

Q. You retired from teaching in 1987?

A. Yes, that’s correct.

THE CHAIR: Q. Can I just understand – what is the responsibility or role of a divisional officer?

A. The divisional officer, Your Honour, is to look after the welfare, supporting the junior recruit through studies, academic studies as well as naval training, and on the domestic side, with his parents, dealing with those matters.

**Q. So, as it were, you are given particular responsibilities to care for the young men or boys who came into Leeuwin; is that right?**

A. That is correct.

Q. So if things went wrong, in the way they were treated, they were matters that fell within your area of responsibility?

A. They would.

MR STEWART [The questions are being asked by a barrister, Angus Stewart, SC, unless it says ‘The Chair, i.e., the judge] Q. Mr Curran, you say in your statement that you knew very little about what physical and sexual abuse occurred at Leeuwin; is that right?

A. That is correct.

Q. What did you know, Mr Curran, at the time? What did you know about what physical and sexual abuse was taking place?

A. Well, I didn't know very much at all, really. For those particular or specific instances, there would have been "talk" - - in inverted commas -- about some incidents, but I was never directly involved in any complaint or investigation.

Q. If there was talk of incidents, I take it that that means that you became aware at that time that people were saying that there were incidents of physical and sexual abuse?

A. In the context of – yes, sir, that's correct.

THE CHAIR: Q. What did you do about it?

A. The talk, your Honour –

Q. No, what did you do?

A. What did I do about it?

Q. Yes.

A. If they concerned someone in my division, I would have called my divisional chief and **we would have sought the person involved and investigated the matter.**

Q. How many times did you do that?

A. I don't think I ever did, Your Honour.

### Questioning Peter Sinclair

The next person called (subpoena'd? I don't know) to give evidence was a former Navy Commander named Peter Sinclair who was later governor of New South Wales. Almost every question caused him to start using let-me-slip-away-from-the-subject language.

The judge must have had some sort of no-slip substance at hand because the Commander never got very far. I won't bother to quote the exchange. It surely was heartening to see a man who is inherently a politician be forced to answer questions straightforwardly. Full marks to Justice Peter McClellan!

I think I can put it this way: tricksterism cannot survive in his courtroom. (And if not in this courtroom, why should it survive in any other courtroom?)

## **Victims of Abuse at an Army Training Center**

Boys can sign up to learn a trade in the Australian Army (electronics, plumbing, etc), as early as age 14 but more commonly at 16. Until recently they'd do a three-year apprenticeship at **Balcombe Barracks** in Victoria. A boy wanting to be an army musician would also go there. Most of today's RC meeting, June 23, consisted of us listening to men who are suffering Post Traumatic Stress Disorder, PTSD, from their Balcombe days 40 years ago.

The main thing I have to report is that first a man took the stand and cried. We cried with him. I heard plenty of sniffing going in on the courtroom all day. Then another man had a written statement -- his brother had to read it.

Then came an Adelaide man who had been an apprentice musician at Balcombe. He started out with a strong voice like the voice of an announcer. Very confident. You just knew *he* wasn't going to "lose it."

Hmm. He lost it. He got through most of it calmly, but it all became too much when he recalled how many times he was blocked from getting help from the DVA – Department of Veteran's Affairs.

## **Beauty Happened**

Each of those three men let us know that the Royal Commission is a real blessing to them. By gosh it's a real blessing to me, too, and it will be to the whole nation.

As Gumshoe readers know, we are constantly working on two court cases, those of the wrongly convicted Martin Bryant (Port Arthur massacre) and Jahar Tsarnaev (Boston Marathon bombing). Sure we get satisfaction and relief when good people contribute, as readers -- and they regularly do. But we get

nowhere with the authorities. We are blocked, blocked, blocked. We get fake talk at every turn.

To have experienced the way in which the current RC is demanding truth, is an ENORMOUS relief. Heck, it could work in all the other cases, too, couldn't it?

This courtroom feels like a courtroom. Granted it isn't really a place for litigation or trials; it is inquisitorial. But the judge is the boss. He is quiet and modest, but we all know, don't we, that the persons in the dock had better behave -- as The Commissioner can pull out a contempt-of-court citation at his pleasure.

(It would be my pleasure if he would do that. I am sitting here watching, having intimations of what it could be like if the Bryant or Tsarnaev cases had a proper judge.)

### **Hope Springs Paternal**

Today was an extremely happy day in my life. I never thought I would see good old-fashioned normalcy again. It was beautiful and very touching. Mostly it was hope-producing.

Just think, those men who have suffered were able to find justice. They found it mainly through the simple process of having someone at the bench clarify right and wrong. For 40 years they have been needing AUTHORITY to speak and there it was.

I have suffered approximately nothing in my day, compared to the terror these men endured when they were vulnerable adolescents. I can't really 'relate,' as they say. But I was able to relate 100% to their relief at seeing a person carry out his duties by using the authority delegated to him by society.

Jayz, it was a great day for Australia: June 23, 2016.



**Update:** Today's speaker at the Royal Commission hearing is the overall boss of Balcombe in the 1970s, Mr Adam McDonald. He usually resorts to saying either "I don't recall" or "Of course I would have done the proper thing" (to prevent harm to the boys). But all the evidence is placed before him that he did nothing.

### **Paging Mary Maxwell! Come in please!**

Yes, Your Honor, I'll take an oath on the Bible, thanks. Your Honor, here is my opinion, based not on any knowledge of Balcombe – I am ignorant of that – but of hidden forces in our society. I *deduce* that someone is standing over Mr McDonald, in the same way that I said someone is standing over Geelong's housemaster or Cardinal Pell.

I can't prove it, but their tone of voice is so similar. These men look unruffled; in fact they look quietly defiant. It may be that they feel the protection of some strong person, a boss whom they see as stronger than you.

Your Honor, when you said to Mr McDonald "Can't you see that the system failed these young boys?" the only honest answer would have to have been Yes. But he acts strangely blind to it!

I claim they've been trained by trainers whom we don't know about, and who have some very definite views on what should happen to military recruits, namely that they **should be** demeaned and terrified.

I do have some knowledge about subconscious programming, which I picked up from speaking with many victims of the MK-Ultra CIA thing. It bypasses the cerebrum, so no amount of reasoning can touch it.



**WELCOME TO PART II'S APPENDICES**  
**(REGARDING THE ROYAL COMMISSION)**

**E.** Letters Patent from Queen Elizabeth II authorizing the Royal Commission into Institutional Responses to Child Sexual Abuse  
*p100*

**F.** Excerpts from the book *Unseen, Unheard, Unknown*, by Sarah Moore, one of the 14 Children of Anne Hamilton-Byrne  
*p102*

**G.** John Kiriakou tell how many of his fellow inmates in low security prison are in there for sexually assaulting children  
*p108*

**H.** Not everyone accused of pedophilia is guilty *p109*

**Appendix E. LETTERS PATENT FROM HER MAJESTY THE QUEEN, TO ESTABLISH AUSTRALIA'S ROYAL COMMISSION INTO INSTITUTIONAL RESPONSE TO CHILD SEXUAL ABUSE.**



ELIZABETH THE SECOND, by the Grace of God Queen of Australia and Her other Realms and Territories, Head of the Commonwealth....

WHEREAS all children deserve a safe and happy childhood.  
AND Australia has undertaken international obligations ...  
[regarding] reporting, referral, investigation, treatment and follow up of incidents of child abuse.

AND all forms of child sexual abuse are a gross violation of a child's right to this protection and a crime under Australian law  
AND **it is important that claims of systemic failures ... be fully explored....**

NOW THEREFORE We do, by these Our Letters Patent ... appoint you to be a Commission of inquiry, **and require and authorise you, to inquire into institutional responses** to allegations and incidents of child sexual abuse and related matters, and in particular....

c. what should be done to eliminate or reduce impediments that currently exist for responding to child sexual abuse

AND We direct you to make any recommendations arising out of your inquiry that you consider appropriate, including recommendations about any policy, legislative, administrative or structural reforms. [!!!!]

AND We direct you, for the purposes of your inquiry and recommendations, to have regard to the following matters:

e. the experience of people directly or indirectly affected by child sexual abuse ....

f. the need to focus your inquiry and recommendations on systemic issues, recognising nevertheless that you will be informed by individual cases and may need to make referrals to appropriate authorities in individual cases;

AND **We authorise you to take (or refrain from taking) any action that you consider appropriate**, i.e, the need to establish mechanisms ... for the purpose of enabling the timely investigation and prosecution of offences;

AND We appoint you, the Honourable Justice Peter David McClellan AM, to be the Chair of the Commission....

AND We declare that in these Our Letters Patent: *institution* means any public or private body, agency, association, club, institution, organisation or other entity or group of entities of any kind (whether incorporated or unincorporated), and however described....

IN WITNESS, We have caused these Our Letters to be made Patent.

WITNESS Quentin Bryce, Governor-General of the Commonwealth of Australia.

Dated 11th January 2013

Julia Gillard, Prime Minister

**Appendix F. Sarah Moore, on Anne Hamilton Byrne and “The Family”** at GumshoeNews.com, March 28, 2017.

“The Family,” is a new movie. See the trailer on Youtube. A strange story about a cult that dates back to the 1960s. Let me lay out some facts. I got most of them from writings by Sarah Moore, one of the children who grew up at Eildon, Victoria.

Luckily for us she wrote a book in 1995, published by Penguin, called *Unseen, Unheard, Unknown*. Sarah was born in 1969 and left that troubled home in 1987 at age 17. She then entered medical school and upon graduation did charity work in Burma. She died at 46. Anne Hamilton-Byrne is now 96.

One hears that Julian Assange grew up in that house in Eildon, but I have no evidence of it. The movie was first shown in Melbourne in 2016. Anna Grieve is the producer and Rosie Jones is co-producer and scriptwriter.



It was a religion that featured both Jesus Christ (of whom Anne Hamilton Byrne was “a reincarnation”) and elements of Hinduism, particularly yoga. Sarah Moore says that a morning (mandatory) hatha was often the only exercise the children got, and that they were kept in darkness indoors.

The cult had some involvement with a private psychiatric hospital in Victoria This hospital closed in 1992. Relatives of patients reported that New Haven used Deep Sleep therapy. Deep Sleep

– à la Dr Ewen Cameron in Montreal -- was the subject of a Royal Commission concerning Chelmsford Hospital, Sydney. In Victoria, it was found, or should I say “found” that Deep Sleep had not been used there.

An odd thing about Anne Hamilton Byrne is that she did not spend much time with her raft of kids in Australia. She was usually overseas at one of her properties in England or in America such as one in the Catskill Mountains of New York -- where she was eventually grabbed by the FBI.

This is not to say the kids escaped the pressure Anne put on them. She was there via phone calls and by sending lectures on tape. She also had cult members known as “Aunties” live in Eildon as disciplinarians. The house was called Uptop.

I mentioned the FBI. It seems that when Sarah Moore left the home she contacted police about the bad things that were happening. This led to a much-reported raid in which the kids were liberated, never to have to go back.

This probably saved the life of Cassandra whom Anne had been starving to death. Sarah Moore speaks with approval of the way the state handled that liberation. She wished it had happened circa 1978 when police came out to snoop.

The kids’ transition to reality was not easy. Anne was their mother, after all, and they were indoctrinated to adore her and to believe she had many supernatural powers. Sarah Moore admits to having believed everything, or nearly everything. She craved her mother’s love, as all children do.

I am not sure when Dr Moore found out that Anne was not her biological mother. Anne probably had no real offspring.

In 2001 Sarah found her real Mum. I have seen Youtube videos that imply that some of the Uptop ex-inmates are still faithful to Anne. That is, they defend her and are still believers in the cult. Anne is far gone with dementia.

When growing up at Eildon the kids had no outside source or means of comparison, certainly no TV or newspapers. They did not go to school. Some of the 14 were adopted by Anne, but fosterings sometimes meant 22 or 28 lived together.

Secrecy may have been needed as the adoption papers were not according to Hoyle. A solicitor, Peter Kibby, later confessed that he forged some of them. It seems that some of the babies were grabbed from mothers.

In 1993 Anne and her husband Bill Byrne were extradited to Australia but no charges were brought regarding the abuse of the children. They each got fined \$5000 for some sort of fraud. Bill died in 2009. Today Anne's wealth is said to be as much as \$150 million but that figure may be way off.

Sarah asked, in her 1995 book:

“Why did Anne subject us to the bizarre and cruel regimen in which we grew up? Was it to demonstrate that she had the power to create a generation that would be reared with her beliefs and believing in her? **I suspect perhaps that there were more sinister motives than these alone.**

Some of us had multiple birth certificates and passports. Only she knows why this was and why we were dressed alike, why most of us even had our hair dyed identically blond.”

### *The Regimen*

“Because she travelled so much she left two books of instructions called ‘Mummy’s Rule Books.’ These books listed penalties for infractions. They had entries such as: “If David rocks or sways during meditation, he is to be hit over the head with a chair.”

Lack of activity was a feature. The kids seldom went out to play. Listening to tapes and praying and meditating took up many hours. Anne claimed to have supernatural powers. The kids were terrified of punishment. They got belted. In the morning they



heard the first screams from one of the boys who had wet the bed. The cane used had three corners, that is, each side of it was sharp.

Food deprivation was also used to punish even the tiniest breaking of rules, or for giving an insolent look.

It should be emphasized that this cult was not a preparation for life as a prostitute. Sarah hardly knew that sex existed, even when she started to menstruate at 16. The girls were also instructed not to wash “down there.”

Sarah wrote her book in 1995 and may have been planning to update it. I am guessing her death was murder-by-cult.

Let me summarize what she said about the drug diet all the kids were on, and the participation of medical and other professionals in the cult. Some of the names are:

Raynor Johnson, (head of a college at University of Melbourne), John Mackay, psychiatrist, and Joan Villimek, who owned Newhaven Private Psychiatric Hospital in Kew.

### *An Abundance of Drugs*

LSD was not illegal in the 1970s and was distributed to all the children at Uptop. Even after it was criminalized Anne was able to stock it. I now quote Sarah Moore about drugs:

“We would be given extra Mogadon if the adults thought we needed calming down. The Aunties would say, ‘Have a Moggy, you’re feeling upset.’

We were also given **Largactil, Stelazine, and Tofranil**. Often our food tasted strange and sometimes we would uncover little pieces of tablets or powder in it. When we questioned these findings, the Aunties would say, ‘It’s just something to calm you down.’

“The climax of each child’s drug-taking came in the sect practice known as ‘going-through.’ During this process, also known as ‘clearing,’ we were given LSD and a number of other hallucinogenic drugs. It was a state that was basically a sustained LSD trip.

It was meant to clear your soul and take you to a higher plane of understanding, and was perhaps the key to Anne’s spiritual influence.

“I had my first ‘go-through’ at fourteen and afterwards I was given Largactil, **Haloperidol** and Diazepam by Anne to ‘slow me down.’ One of the ‘foster’ girls, Mechalia, was also given Lithium because of her uneasy mental state.

“For a period of about six years our daily vitamin dose was staggering. Each day we had to take **twenty-eight yeast tablets, twelve kelp, two vitamin C, two white and one oily vitamin E, one desiccated liver** and half a B-forte tablet. We took this size dose 2, sometimes 3, times a day.”

Sarah said Joan Villimek may have supplied the money for the vitamins. She also mentioned a rumor that that Lord Casey had made a donation to the cult! He served both Britain and Australia and was Governor General until 1969.

Casey died in 1974, from the effect of a car accident.

Sarah had insight to see that these professional people: doctors, lawyers, engineers, architects, psychiatrists, nurses social workers “allowed Anne to successfully pull the wool over everyone’s eyes for more than twenty years.” Anne had no qualifications herself, she only lied about having them!

“Had The Family been a group of strangely dressed people meeting twice a week for meditation, an address by the Master, playing of music and chanting, they would never have gone unnoticed for so long. But professionals **in their pin-striped suits with their** impeccable social credentials could get away with

maintaining in their private life morals that were completely at variance with their professional ethics. They looked respectable, people thought **therefore they must be respectable.**

“Lawyers wrote out Deed Polls that were needed to forge passports and birth certificates, social workers allowed Anne to by-pass normal channels to allow her to adopt, or simply steal in some instances, sixteen children; doctors and nurses who gave her contacts with rich dying people who then left their estates to her “and doctors and nurses who supervised the abuse of LSD, which for a while they actually obtained free of charge from the Swiss drug company, **Sandoz.**” !!!

I don't know if anyone has looked for connections here:

1. Raynor Johnson, appointed head of a college, was a professor of religion, known for his studies of meditation in India. **He was co-founder** with Anne of the cult, known as The Family and also as The Great White Brotherhood. He must have known what the aunts were doing to the kids.

2. New Haven private psychiatric hospital was accused by a patient of using Deep Sleep. Its owners were in the cult.

3. The aunts were said to have nursed Lord Casey Jones – an ex-governor general of Australia who was also in British House of Lords. He was a – wait for it – **a Knight of the Order of the Garter.**

4. Sandoz bothered to supply LSD to the Family -- **for free!**

5. Sarah Moore lost her left leg and blamed it on hospital mistreatment and then she died last year, age 46. Poor soul.

As far as I can tell, mainstream media has not shown any interest in her.

**Appendix G.** from **Letters from Loretto** by John Kiriakou, CIA agent, published at Shadowproofpress.com.

Greetings from the Federal Correctional Institution. I arrived here on February 28, 2013 to serve a 30-month sentence for violating the Intelligence Identities Protection Act of 1982. In truth [however], it is my punishment for blowing the whistle on the CIA's illegal [waterboard] torture program.

The cafeteria, or "chow hall" was a difficult experience. Where should I sit? Two Aryans, completely covered in tattoos, walked up to me asked, "Are you a pedophile?" Nope, I said. "Are you a fag?" Nope. "Do you have good paper?" It turned out that I had to get a copy of my formal sentencing documents to prove that I wasn't a child molester.

The cafeteria is very formally divided. There is a table for the whites with good paper, a section of a table for Native Americans, two tables for the Muslims, four tables for the pedophiles, and all the remaining tables for the blacks and Hispanics. Loretto's population is 40% pedophiles.

Every low-security prison in America has a large pedophile population. Most of the pedophiles here are white. They range in age from the early 20s to the middle 80s. Most of them profess to be very religious. Indeed, church services are normally packed to the rafters with pedophiles.

The first pedophile I came into contact with told me that he was doing 24 years for "looking at crime scene photos." Of course, I asked what he meant by that. His very matter-of-fact response was, "Well, having sex with children is a crime. I was only looking at the photos." Some weeks later, lamenting his failure to successfully appeal his conviction, he told me,

"What really did me in was that subfolder." "Ok," I said. "I'll bite. What was in the subfolder?" "I like to look at pictures of naked dead children, from morgues," he said, adding, "I realize now that was wrong."

## Appendix H. Some Accused Aren't Guilty: Richard Taus

by Mary W Maxell, at GumshoeNews.com April 2, 2018.

The law is a powerful weapon that can be used to help the weak against the strong. It is also wondrously suited for helping the strong against the weak. Law can do this in a strictly financial way by imposing taxes unfairly, but can also use its prosecutorial power to persecute an innocent person.

At GumshoeNews.com we have often shown how unfair and indeed ludicrous were the convictions of Martin Bryant for the 1996 Port Arthur massacre and Jahar Tsarnaev for the 2013 Boston Marathon bombing.

In those cases, the real perps needed a patsy and chose a guy they thought they could get away with blaming. (In both cases they intended the patsy to die and it is a damn nuisance for the perps that the patsy escaped death. *Quel* botch-up!)

But here the plan is to look at whistle blowers rather than patsies. A government “needing” to put a whistle blower out of action can have him killed. Gary Webb (1955-2004) was revealing that the CIA was sending cocaine to the street gangs of New York, so he had to be dispatched to God.

It is probably especially true that a whistle blower needs to be removed if he *hasn't finished* telling the facts. Danny Casalaro (1947-1991) boasted that he had more to say about the Promis software issue and then he was found dead in a bathtub in a motel. (The medical examiner ruled it a suicide.)

As I will show below, however, the whistle blower may be allowed to live if he can be imprisoned. The best example is Bill Windsor, a wonderful “activist for law” in the tradition of Sherman Skolnick. Windsor started the Youtube series “Lawless America.” The “justice system” could not very well jail Bill for starting a Youtube series, so they trumped up a charge against him. They said he was threatening, by e-mail, a man who shot at him on the highway. (“Anything will do.”) Bill has been in prison in Texas

over this, but is now out and seems to be in hiding. The last entry on his Facebook is 2015.

## **Pedophilia Is the Worst False Accusation**

I want now to talk about using the law against someone by claiming that he is a pedophile. This is a very bad thing as it is the one crime that you can never get fully cleared of. People will continue to think a man charged with pedophilia “might be guilty” even if he is ultimately acquitted.

The accusation sticks. So it must be doubly cruel for a person to be prosecuted unjustly, knowing that the community is gossiping about him – and it’s awful for his relatives, as I will argue below in the case of Richard Taus’ adopted son -- who’s had to put up with Dad’s jailing for 30 years *so far*.

Granted, it’s now well-known that many of the *real* child-traffickers who run pedophile rings do *not* get prosecuted. You could hardly find a better example of this than Jimmy Savile. Thomas Mueller wrote, in an article entitled “Pedophilia Is a Requirement for UK Ruling Elite,” that:

*“Jimmy Savile (now dead) proved to be a very prolific pedophile. Savile was knighted by the Queen, knighted by the Vatican [!], was a top BBC figure (a household name), spent time with Margaret Thatcher at Chequers on several occasions, was close friends with Prince Charles (was even described as his “mentor” by Princess Diana). He also boasted that he had police pals who would protect him from child abuse claims.”*

I think the new publicity that all this is getting will make the plight of the false-accused pedophile even worse.

## **Sorting the Wheat from the Chaff**

It worries me that I may be adding to the problem. I have written a lot on behalf of the pedophiles’ vicims. My play at the Adelaide Fringe was very much geared toward showing that there are

pedophile maniacs out there, some in the CIA, who also torture children. So let me say loudly that I *do realize* that a child's report of having been abused can be true and *it also can be false*. A kid may be pressured into making a false allegation. She may even be given the "script" of what to say.

A good police interviewer or lawyer should be able to know which is which, but a jury might be fooled. And all the weight of government (FBI tricks?) may be brought into play to lower the boom on someone – such as a whistle blower.

I will now demonstrate how this was done in a case where the crime of having sex with children was made against a whistle blower who was blowing the whistle on drugs – Richard Taus – and then on another case where the whistle blower was blowing the whistle on, yes, *pedophilia* -- Steven George.

### **Richard Taus and Iran/Contra**

The scandal known as Iran/Contra, during the presidency of Ronald Reagan in the 1980s had partly to do with Executive wanting to override the Legislative branch. In its "Boland Amendment," Congress had forbidden Reagan to do "regime change" of the Sandanistas in Nicaragua. So, allegedly to circumvent Congress's restrictions (to get funding), the CIA sold weapons to Iran. They also imported cocaine into US.

Thus harming the domestic population, they excused themselves on the basis of fighting Commies in Nicaragua. Richard Taus noted a lot of the action and reported it when he was a pilot and CIA agent. Can't have that! He had served in Vietnam and adopted a boy, age 4, named David. He was convicted of child sexual abuse. I quote Sanders Hicks:

"Taus's investigation of the K-team climaxed in April, 1985. Taus there identified Oliver North standing alongside Contra leader Adolf Calero, accepting delivery of some mysterious air cargo. Taus flashed a badge, poked around on the tarmac, and asked questions. Later, he was reamed out for being there." Earlier, the

FBI had helped Taus develop a “cover” as a soccer coach and founder of the Freeport Sports League. As a soccer coach, Taus was looked up to. Kids from broken homes saw him as a surrogate father. But Taus’s days as a soccer coach, a dad, and a free man were numbered:

“When Taus arrived at FBI headquarters, on the Nov. 4, 1988, he was detained and questioned until 2:30 a.m. His FBI superiors, including Special Agent Carson Dunbar, and Lin DeVecchio, put him under interrogation. The FBI later claimed that a feverish Taus confessed to a sexual relationship with four boys in his Freeport Sports League. Taus’ attorney, Anthony Lombardino, would later attempt (unsuccessfully) to strike that confession from evidence.

“Taus was not advised of his legal rights, and did not have counsel present. Taus claims the confession is a fabrication.”

The FBI does not record interviews. Rather, the agent is allowed to write up, on a Form 302, what she claims to have heard. The media can, and does, report this as *confession*. In Tsarnaev’s case ABC News said Jahar confessed bombing the Marathon while being interrogated, in between surgeries, at the Beth Israel Deaconess Hospital. The public fell for it.

I’ve just glanced at Google for info on Taus and found this:

**F.B.I. Agent Held in Sex Case - The New York Times**

“Nov 6, 1988 - The agent, 44-year-old Richard M. Taus, was arrested at his office at 26 Federal Plaza yesterday after admitting he had had sex with at least five boys, including one member of the soccer team whom he took to Walt Disney World in Florida for a sexual liaison, Joseph Valiquette, a spokesman for the Federal ....”

My friend Rodney Stich knows Taus well and assured me years ago that Taus’s crime was whistle-blowing Iran/Contra. I’ll say no more. David Taus has written a book *To Be a Hero*, praising his Dad – who is STILL IN JAIL since 1991.



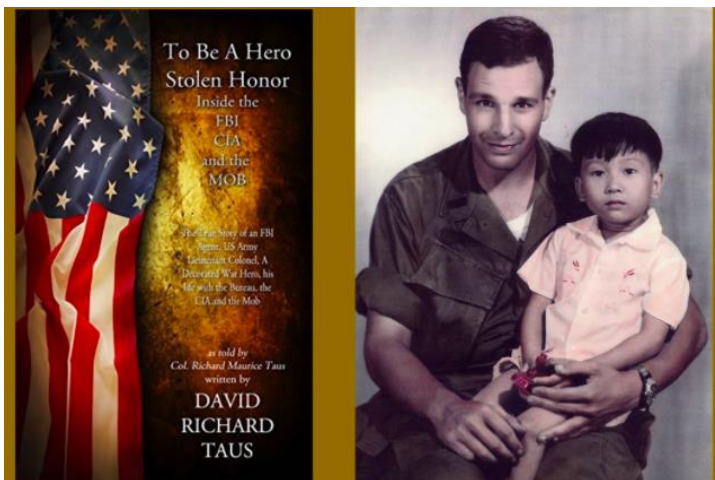
## Cathy Fox's Blog and Whistle Blower Steven George

There are two superb websites about what's happening in UK on matters related to child abuse and mind control. One is by **Cathi Morgan**, and mainly carries her Youtube interviews. She is a survivor. Please see her work, part of which covers elite pedo rings in Bath, England. The other blogger, **Cathy Fox** was never a victim. She is a researcher, like me.

This week Ms Fox published a story on behalf of Steven George. He is the example that I promised, of a person blowing the whistle on pedophiles and then being accused of being a pedophile. But I see that he ran for Parliament in order to oppose an MP he calls "sex pest Mike Hancock." The story involves all the judicial chicanery that I know about only too well. Please check it out at [cathyfox.wordpress.com](http://cathyfox.wordpress.com).

In sum: the big elite pedos never get charged (as of April 2018 we're waiting for US Attorney General Jeff Sessions to deal with Pizzagate), but small fry do. Also: *whistle blowers* are regularly killed, smeared, and imprisoned, and society does nothing to stop it. How can we be such a nation of sheep?

You can write to this prisoner: Richard Taus, 91A 1040, PO Box 2001, Dannemora NY, 12929, USA.



**SEND TAUS HOME.**



## PART III: SATAN IS IN CHARGE

### Introduction to Part II: Satan Is in Charge

Parts I and II of this book retold the stories straight from the lips of victims. But now in Part III, “Satan Is in Charge,” I will use more license, speculating as to how the whole mess hangs together. The MK-Ultra survivors and the Targeted Individuals who spoke in the Fringe play were able to identify their local bosses – such as Carol Rutz’s torturer, Sid Gottlieb. But whom was Gottlieb enslaved to? We need to know.

### Purpose of This Book

I am not trying to produce research about pedophilia or a theory of why it exists. But I do have a theory as to why many terrible things seem to have sprung up in the human race in the last few generations. Mind control is one of them, weather control is another (on that topic, see my 2011 book, *Prosecution for Treason*), disease is another (see my *Consider the Lilies*.)

As stated in the Preface, I think what’s going on is *biological*. In our species individuals exploit others, even in small groups. If they make it to the top in a big modern society they have to expend a great effort in staying there.

For the alpha male in some mammal species, being on top is precarious. It gives him control of resources (food and females) but there is usually a challenger on the horizon. Defeat by that challenger may result in his downfall and a life-threatening loss of resources. For a human, it means loss of all reputation and maybe a prison sentence.

I fell pretty sure, but can’t prove it, that alpha-ism is the reason we are all suffering today. The ones at the top – sometimes called “the cabal” – have lost their minds. They are doing things that are bizarre and are all out of accord with standard human decency. They feel they have no choice. It’s do or die.

They have to live double lives. If you were to meet any cabal member today (and maybe you have done so), you would not find them looking like a monster with fangs. They would be garbed in good clothes and have excellent manners.

Have a look in the Appendix at the obituary Henry Kissinger wrote for David Rockefeller (1915-2016). It sounds like Rockefeller wanted to do things for humanity. That is so false! He was constantly plotting to harm us.

His father, John D – son of the oilman John Rockefeller (1839-1937) was *the* alpha. He founded, among other means of manipulating society, the World Council of Churches, the Center for Disease Control, the General Education Board (imagine it! all under the rubric of “philanthropy”).

In those endeavors, John played the part of a normal, good person. He did not “stick out.” But if such men do stick out – and today they are sticking out -- they must do even more bizarre things to protect themselves – or so I claim.

No doubt the Internet is giving the cabal much worry. The population still holds a normal scheme of morality and may try to lower the boom on them. Of course they are diligently trying to make us lose moral sensibility, such as by telling the young that morality is nonsense.

Possibly many cabal members aren’t even consciously aware of their own fears. But they do kill whistle blowers and journalists. They get staff members of legislatures to word laws in a way that protects them. So they must know that any look-see into their activities is dangerous.

And they have a whole apparatus *within* governments to keep their activities secret. Almost certainly the CIA, the Mossad, and Britain’s MI6 are employed for the purpose of helping the cabal. Yet these are now being ‘outed’ too.

## What Has Satan Got To Do with It?

I choose Satan as the coordinating concept for Part III of this book. You have heard the girls in the Fringe play tell of “satanic ritual abuse.” The word ‘ritual’ means that they were abused and terrified during *rites*.

I have no idea how sincere any practitioners are about satanism. I do see a resemblance between the ceremonies that honor the devil and the ones that honor God.

In Catholic theology, the biblical story of Adam and Eve included Satan posing as a snake to tempt Eve to disobey God. She did so (she “ate of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil”) and lost her Garden-of-Eden residency.

Those who adhere to Satanism twist the whole theme of morality around. In the 1880s there was Aleister Crowley in England who proclaimed “Do as thou wilt is the whole of the law” which is pretty funny. It sounds to me like a simple justification for flouting all rules and all morality.

In sum, I think Satanism in the cabal’s life functions both to cover-up and to justify *what they would do anyway*.

## Pedophile Rings and the Lucre of Sex

I believe that pedophilia used as a way of splitting children’s minds was incidental to the real goal – general mind control. Admittedly some men, unconnected to pedo rings, have an addiction to sex-with-children. (See Kiriakou on that in Appendix G). And it’s true that child sex is big business. Just as prostitution, gambling and loan-sharking are mafias’ was of raising funds, so the cabal has raked in a lot of money by the renting and selling of children for sex.

Yet this book almost ignores “pedophilia as pedophilia.” **I am concerned with power, especially here in Part III.**

#### 14. TIMELINE OF THE CABAL'S ACCOMPLISHMENTS

- 1600 East India Company begins, leads to empire(s)
- 1770s Adam Weishaupt, helper of Mayer Rothschild, organizes Illuminati group within Freemasonry in Germany
- 1776 Thomas Jefferson is in France, pre-French revolution
- 1798 John Robison, scientist, writes *Proofs of a Conspiracy* criticizing the Masons of which he is a member
- 1800 Eve Frank promulgates Sabbatian anti-Talmudic sect
- 1802 NH Pastor Payson warns of secret societies in America
- 1830 Order of Skull and Bones at Yale, is born in Germany
- 1832 Britain uses opium as weapon; Chinese addicted
- 1890 Cecil Rhodes and Milner's Kindergarten Get Busy
- 1898 Pavlov, in Russia, experiments with dogs' behavior
- 1908 Treasury Dep't starts Federal Bureau of Investigation
- 1913 Congress passes unconstitutional Federal Reserve Act
- 1914 World War results from secret British planning
- 1917 Wall Street arranges the Bolshevik's coup in Russia
- 1917 John Rawlings Rees studies "shell shock" at Tavistock
- 1920s Rockefellers create General Education Board
- 1947 Operation Paperclip moves Nazis to the new CIA
- 1949 Orwell's *1984* is like HG Wells' 1928 *Open Conspiracy*
- 1950 Tavistock establishes nodes in several Australian cities
- 1953 CIA's Sid Gottlieb sets up MK-Ultra mind control
- 1962 JFK and brother annoy mafia and CIA's Alan Dulles
- 1962 Boston Strangler murders test media's psy-op methods
- 1963 Dallas: *Coup d'etat* in US is not identified as a *coup*

1966 American Civil Liberties Union wins racial cases  
1969 Woodstock concert recruits hippies to take LSD  
1973 Nixon is ousted to let Nelson Rockefeller become VP  
1969 Tavistock's Dr Dax moves from Melbourne to Hobart  
1978 Jim Jones orders death by Kool-aid, 900 die, most shot  
1980s Chelmsford Hospital: 24 deaths from Deep Sleep  
1991 Carol Rutz comes out of MK-Ultra amnesia, tells all  
1995 Claudia Mullen, Chris Di Nicola speak at hearings  
1996 Journalist Gary Webb reveals crack epidemic is CIA's  
1998 At SMART conferences, survivors tell of ritual abuse  
2002 *Boston Globe*: Many boys sexually assaulted by priests  
2016 Podesta's code words in leaked e-mails opens our minds  
to what sort of code the "rulers" live by

## **Explanation of Timeline**

The timeline I concocted should start with a much earlier date. There were secret societies in ancient times, such as in Egypt and Greece. No doubt the Roman Empire – which is still with us in many ways – did as much by stealth as it did openly.

I started with the "East India Company" around 1600, without specifying whether I meant the Dutch one or the British. They both used private armies to quell "the natives" in many parts of the world and they pillage the resources that the West could thus enjoy -- to this day.

Only since 1492 had ocean-going vessels been hardy enough to cross the Atlantic. Before that, conquests were usually of contiguous territory. Now every nation is accessible by conquerors through electronic means and also through traditional secret dealings.

I mentioned in the Timeline that Jefferson was in France at a crucial stage for the planning of both the modern nation of France and the United States. So was Ben Franklin. I don't know what they were doing in France -- am just throwing it in on suspicion!

Within four years of each other John Robison and Seth Payson, the pastor of Rindge New Hampshire, wrote careful critiques of the Illuminati, so it's certain much was happening. A century later, in the 1890s, two events – Pavlov's discovery of conditioning and the founding of Milner's kindergarten at Oxford -- are of major, major significance for a subject of the book – hidden rule.

The period 1913-1920 is also significant. A couple of English lords “ran” World War I for nefarious purposes. Which purposes exactly? It was all so clubby the reasons could have been entirely personal; more likely however it was a cabal that was calling the shots.

The Federal Reserve Act of 1913 – which every Congress since has had the opportunity to repeal – and the array of private/public institutions founded by John Rockefeller, Jr, around 1920 have led to hidden control of schools, churches and medicine. Impressive, no?

The events I listed for 1962-1963 – the scripting of a mass-killer situation (the Boston strangler, but he didn't do it) and the act of Oswald (he didn't do it either) show the extent to which media control, especially through TV, had become the secret group's way of deflecting blame for what it does.

Jump ahead to the 1990s when journalists such as Gary Webb dug in to get the truth. He was killed, of course. But all of this truth-hunting, from 1798 to 2016, brings us to an accidental discovery of the truth of Pizzagate. We now know what the rulers get up to. Hallelujah!



## 15. Podesta's E-mails and the Oz PM



Let's get right to the new developments. In this chapter I show high-level people being outed (Hillary Clinton and a few in Oz). Then Chapter 16 will sketch famous cases where there was loads of evidence but the citizens dropped the ball. Chapter 17 will display the relevant law.

### The John Podesta Emails

John Podesta had been White House Chief of Staff in the Bill Clinton years (1993-2000). As such his job is only to watch what is going on in the White House. Or, perhaps, he has to make sure no one else is watching what goes on in the White House. If you know what I mean.

Back in 1989, when Reagan was president and Vice Prez Poppy Bush was *de facto* president, a newspaper in Washington did an exposé on underage sex at the White House. Americans were not ready to listen, and anyway the story was quickly dropped. But this time around we all got to listen as three players were fighting publicly!

Wikileaks had hacked into all of the e-mails sent by **Hillary** when she was Secretary of State. Candidate **Trump** wanted to defeat her and so he made a big deal of the e-mails she criminally sent (unrelated to sex). FBI chief James **Comey** therefore was required to – maybe – do an investigation.

The word “Pizzagate” is still not used by the mainstream media (MSM), but it is all over the Internet. Washington, DC, has a pizza parlor called “Comet Pizza and Ping Pong.” It actually has a room where customers can play ping-pong. It got frequent mention in Podesta’s emails.

It has been known to police for decades that pedophiles use code words so they can communicate about their activities. The emails used heaps of those words. Examples:

‘pizza’ = girl,	‘cheese’ = little girl,
‘hotdog’ = boy,	‘pasta’ = little boy,
‘sauce’ = orgy	‘map’ = semen,
‘ice cream’ = male prostitute.	

A case can be deduced, from the emails, this Comet place deals in pedophilia and child sex trafficking. Gumshoe author Phil Hingston noticed this e-mail that was allegedly sent by Tamara Luzzato:

“I am popping up again to share our excitement about the Reprise of Our Gang’s visit to the farm in Lovettsville [remote Washington countryside]. And I thought I’d share a couple more notes. We plan to heat the pool, so a swim is a possibility. Bonnie will be Uber Service to transport Ruby, Emerson, and Maeve Luzzatto (11, 9, and almost 7) so you’ll have some further entertainment, and they will be in that pool for sure.”

Those 3 kids are children are the grandkids of the e-mail sender, Tamara. The email address used appears to be that of her employer, Pew Charitable Trusts. Tamara Luzzato is a Senior Vice President of Pew. It is a global research and public policy organization. As of June, 2015, Pew had assets in excess of \$US 6 billion dollars. My goodness!

In the “swimming pool” e-mail mentioned above, other people have been “copied in.” These, with their affiliations displayed,

include: Jon Haber: jhaber@ cascade strategy.com; Bonnie Levin @ medstar.net; Katherine Klein kleinK@Wharton.upenn.edu; David Leiter: DJLeiter@mlstrategies.com; and Laurie Rubiner: rubiner@blumenthal.senate.gov

That is, the swimming pool invitees work for a software company (Cascade Strategy), a hospital (Medstar), a business school (Wharton), a lobbying firm (ML Strategies), and a US Senator, Richard Blumenthal.

There is no question in my mind that a Prosecutor's office acting in good faith (are there any such?) would deem it worthwhile to ask the invitees about that pool party. Give them a chance to clear their name, as it were. Or zero in on major crime, as the case may be.

An unnamed whistle blower from the US Department of Justice has recently said that 30 or more arrests are in the works. I do not believe it, but as I have often argued in my books, a citizens' grand jury can issue indictments.

### **Some Australian Incriminations**

*The Oxford Dictionary* defines the verb *incriminate* thus: Make (someone) appear guilty of a crime or wrongdoing: 'he refused to answer in order not to incriminate himself'.

Note: To accuse a living person of crime can be cause for a civil action (lawsuit) on the grounds of defamation. But you may still want to incriminate someone, within the law.

One simple way is to report the person to the authorities; fill out a police complaint. This won't qualify as defamation.

Or take your chances mouthing the accusation and if the person sues, try to show in court that what you alleged is true. Truth is a long-established defense to libel.

## **Fiona Barnett: the Necrophile Incident**

In Australia, Fiona Barnett gave a press conference in October 2015 in which she named two persons as her abusers and tormentors. They are the late Kim Beazley, Sr (not to be confused with junior who was a leader of the Labor Party) and Antony Kidman, a psychologist, who is the father of actress Nicole Kidman. Antony Kidman died soon after this revelation, allegedly in Singapore.

Mrs Barnett has knocked us for loop by saying that she has seen babies sacrificed on an altar at University of Sydney. After hours, that is. She has also said that she was raped by US President Nixon, while on a plane, and by former Australian prime minister Gough Whitlam.

I shall now recount her description of an event that seems to involve necrophilia. The Merriam-Webster Dictionary defines *necrophilia* as “obsession with and usually erotic interest in or stimulation by corpses.”

One day in 1977 or 1978, says Fiona, her handler “Dr Mark” took her to Kurnell Beach in Sydney. There she was asked to dig in the sand and she soon found the fresh corpse of a 5-year old blond-haired boy. There was another man there, when she arrived at the beach. I cannot say that he committed the murder. (Barnett cannot really say it either, but she suspects him.)

“Dr Mark” (Leonas Petrauskas) called an ambulance, into which the boy was then placed. Fiona heard Dr Mark talk to that other man about a “blue-ring octopus sting, implying that he would write that on the death certificate.

Fiona was 8 years old and did not recognize the man, but saw him years later on TV when he was the Prime Minister of Australia. She says he is alive today, so she must be referring to one of these men: Kevin Rudd, Paul Keating, John Howard,

Malcolm Turnbull or Bob Hawke. Actually she *does* say the name but I am not going to say it.

Surely the NSW government could look back at all deaths of 5-6 year-olds. How about the hospitals closest to Kurnell Beach? How about all ex-PMs giving a sworn statement as to their innocence. How about investigating?

By the way, Barnett does not say this death was a ritual sacrifice. She thinks it was necrophilia. The child was wearing shorts and had no wounds on his body. It is known that many people have **an addiction to watching someone killed**, hence the trade in “snuff” films.

The reason I think this allegation about a prime minister is important is because it is an allegation about a prime minister! We Aussies surely deserve to live under the leadership of a person who is not a necrophiliac.

Generally I don't care what someone's taste in sexual activities is, but this is murder in the first degree. A citizen has come forward with a story and it is outrageous to suppress it. Do you agree?

### **Why Are So Many Judges Pedophiles?**

The other day I came across this statement in a book by the late Sherman Skolnick, regarding the father of the famous Watergate journalist Bob Woodward. Skolnick was founder, in Chicago, of a Citizens' Committee to Clean Up the Courts. He wrote:

“Our court reform group investigated a situation involving a Chicago-area hospital of which Chief Judge Woodward was a director. Judge Woodward, and other judges, were named defendants in a federal lawsuit charging them with arranging satanic rituals against children in [that] hospital.”

“The suit was brought by a grandmother of such a damaged child. The Chicago federal judge, however, as corrupt as Judge Woodward, put the case out of court without any hearing or legal formalities. (Some federal judges in Chicago are currently interlocked with another corrupt hospital recently causing a ‘pissing match’ commotion between such judges and the chief federal prosecutor in Chicago who has been investigating the hospital.)”

Now back to Australia. Thanks to the Internet, Fiona Barnett runs the website [pedophilesdownunder.com](http://pedophilesdownunder.com). Various victims go there to add their stories. Here’s one. The anonymous author named it “Elliot Johnson & Australia’s Pedo Communist Party.” (I can’t verify it.)

Dear Fiona, [I’ve corrected the spelling to Elliott Johnston]  
Thank you for standing up to these criminals. In 1971 an Adelaide barrister from the Communist Party of Australia created the precursor to what later became the Pedophile Information Exchange. This lawyer was the late ELLIOTT JOHNSTON. The Exchange was formed from earlier pedophile groups such as the Lewis Carroll Collectors Guild.

Another founder of this organization (from the Peter Pan Club) was FRANK HOUSTON [1922-2004] who also founded the pseudo-church The Assembly of God. He was asked by Elliott Johnston to assist in forming a “united front” for organized pedophilia, circa 1973. This resulted in 1973 in the formation of the Pedophile Information Exchange. It then exported to the UK.

I knew Johnston personally and I have always detested the man. I have heard him boast of having killed Japanese prisoners of war in Papua New Guinea during WW2.

Here are some quotes from Johnston: “I shot half a dozen in one afternoon”; “I shot dozens and dozens of them”; “The others would bayonet them or cut their throats but I was more humane about it – I shot them in the back of the head”.

Johnston became an operator for the Communist Party of Australia. This included bullying and indeed killing any Party dissidents. In 1947 a man was found dead on Somerton Beach, SA. This murder remains unsolved. The victim was a GRU man working for the USSR. He was collecting information on the development of British weapons in Oz.

The Communist Party supported him and other Soviet agents (such as HV Evatt) with sexual services. The GRU man had been paired up with a local woman communist whom he got pregnant. He was told to attend the woman's house and await the arrival of Commonwealth security officers.

Instead he was attended by Elliott Johnston (with fake ID) and two thugs dressed up in suits and ties. Johnston then poisoned the man with OLEANDER extract. His corpse was then washed and redressed (by the woman – a nurse) and then transported to Somerton Beach by Elliott Johnston in his motorcar., one of the rare private cars in Adelaide at that time.

Another Johnston killing was that of the Sydney physicist Dr Gilbert Bogle in 1961, a microwave physicist working on microwave modulation for guided missile systems for the British. He was recruited into the Communist Party by his boss Dr Geoffrey Chandler using sex as the bait.

Johnston gave the termination order and acted as field director for the kill. Geoffrey Chandler then administered OLEANDER poison to Gilbert Bogle in a rum drink at a cocktail party. However Bogle noticed the taste and commented upon it. Margaret Chandler then took a sip of the drink and was poisoned as well. Geoffrey Chandler then telephoned Elliott Johnston for instructions and was then ordered by Johnson to dump both down by the river to die.

... Johnston became a Supreme Court judge [in 1983] This should indicate to you just how much power the pedophiles have in South Australia. I have very good reason for believing that **Johnston was one of the principal members of what has been called 'The Family'.**

This is the name [of a] gang that killed children in Adelaide from the 1960's to the 1980's. ... Johnston admitted to me that he enjoyed killing (it was cathartic) and that sometimes he'd **give them a head start and then hunt them down.**

Part of Johnston's motivations were terrorist. You might know about Red Terror. This was used by the Bolsheviks in 1918 to beat the Russian people into submission. The Muslim fanatics from Islamic State use it for this reason as well.

**This is why the Beaumont children were taken. This tactic really shocked Adelaide.** These criminals proved that they could defeat the police and thus reduce public confidence in them.

I hope that this information is of some use to you. I am sorry that I cannot go public. **So far four whistle-blowers have been killed in Adelaide** for knowing too much and needless to say I do not want to be the fifth to die. God bless you, Fiona. Take good care of yourself.

Remember me.

– End of Anonymous Letter to Fiona

### **Summary Regarding Incrimination by Name**

This chapter differs from the chapters on the Royal Commission. Here the point is that ***very senior people are engaging in murder in Australia and the US.***

This should change people's approach. When it is a lower down person we look to the high-ups to punish them. When it is the true VIPs, and no one will act, we must realize that it is our responsibility as members of society.

At the same time, all this gives an important clue to the fact that our leaders are nothing like what they pretend to be.

A logical deduction is that **they were probably inserted into office by some other powerful group.**



## 16. The McMartin Preschool Satanic Panic – Was It Based on False Memories?



Two cases: Dutroux and McMartin. I will only very briefly describe the Dutroux scandal – enough to make the point that even when there is proof of pedophilia in high places no one gets arrested. But of course my own view is that his paralysis need not continue.

Marc Dutroux owned six houses in Belgium. He was a trafficker in children. That means he had customers, and we can deduce that the customers were wealthy. There is no other explanation for the opulence of Marc's lifestyle.

I wonder if the media reportage of the failure to catch Dutroux (and of the fact that once they did put him in jail, he got an early release) was itself a way to drive home to people that they are helpless.

The best-known aspect of his case is that when police searched the basement of his home they failed to locate two girls who were there, *crying out*. Child witnesses later said they were starved and made to be in porn films.

Note: There had been a famous set of killings of adults – in broad daylight – in Belgium: the supermarket massacres.

In the district of Brabant, customers in several shops were shot in the checkout line. It is impossible to believe that the police could not have caught the killers. Perforce, **the purpose must have been to terrorize.**

In the US, the FBI DOES NOT KEEP STATISTICS as to how many children go missing. Isn't that amazing?

### **McMartin Preschool**

It is a blot on California's escutcheon that the judiciary in the McMartin case persecuted the innocent and protected the guilty. Instead of presenting the story in my usual manner here, I will turn it upside down by quoting at length from a journalist, Liz Crocker. Her article, as recently as 2015, is entitled "What Fueled the Child Sex Abuse Scandal That Never Was?"

She is a cover-up artist extraordinaire. Watch how smoothly she does away with the problem of children and parents having agreed that abuse took place at McMartin. Think what it must have been like for the families to read such drivel:

"It started in August 1983 when Judy Johnson told police she suspected her 3-year-old son, Matthew, was being molested by one of his preschool teachers. He had been complaining of an itchy anus and was obsessed with playing doctor, a game he said he played at school. Johnson believed one of his teachers, Ray Buckey, had sodomized the boy with his "thermometer."

"Soon after, other parents of children under Buckey's care at the McMartin Preschool in Manhattan Beach alerted police that their children had confessed to being fondled, sodomized, and forced to participate in pornographic films."

Still continuing here with liz from thedailybeast.com:

"There were reports that McMartin teachers slaughtered animals and babies in front of the children before abusing them [standard office procedure in the many Satanic cults]."

“Five McMartin teachers were ultimately arrested and charged with what detectives and child therapists determined was satanic abuse. The McMartin case was symptomatic of a nationwide panic about an “epidemic” of child sexual abuse.

“It would be a decade before the panic that led to more than 80 convictions proved **to be largely unfounded**. In his new [misnamed] book, *We Believe the Children*, author Richard Beck revisits these Kafkaesque cases. “Drawing on interviews, archival research, and court transcripts, Beck illustrates how “therapists, social workers, and police officers unintentionally **forced children to fabricate tales** of brutal abuse”

“Beck does not prove that no child abuse happens. The charges against Arnold Friedman, a “beloved and award winning” teacher in Great Neck, New York, were not entirely unfounded. In 1987 the Feds found a stack of child porn magazines in his basement. [Aw, gee] Beck writes, “There is no question that he really was a pedophile.”

“While there was ample evidence that Friedman was attracted to children, it was never clear that he acted on it. [!]

“After Friedman’s son Jesse was also accused of abuse, he deliberately played into the hysterical narrative perpetuated by police and the media, claiming his father had homemade pornographic videos. But the hysteria ultimately obscured whether or not Arnold was guilty of abuse. [??]

“After the McMartin trial wrapped up, [therapist] MacFarlane admitted in a 1990 interview with *The New York Times* that she was “naive in never having been part of a case like this,” but defended her controversial interviewing techniques. Beck **points out that corroborating evidence** then became “a superfluous adjunct to a truth the therapist already knew.” [!]

“Many other therapists and social workers who worked with children on ritualistic sex abuse cases in the ’80s operated on the same dangerous assumption. So did parents and police.

“But Beck interviews one pseudonymous woman, Jennifer, who was 7 when her mother first took her to the police in 1984, when her former day-care teacher was accused of sexual abuse. She began going to therapy shortly afterward and tells Beck ‘that was where all the trauma happened.’

“No matter what Jennifer said, her therapists insisted she had been abused. This led her to question her own memories of what had happened (she still questions them to this day), though she initially told the police she wasn’t molested.

“The young children in the McMartin case also underwent forensic testing developed by a physician named Bruce Woodling: anal examinations (“wink tests”) in which he swabbed a spot near the patient’s anus that supposedly determined abuse.

If the child’s anus opened during wink tests, the child had been sodomized; the further the child’s anus opened, the more frequent the abuse.

“In cases across the country, medical professionals, detectives, prosecutors, parents, and therapists simply believed children had been sexually abused: They manipulated ‘the truth’ to fit their version of the truth and fabricated evidence where none existed. [Omahgahd]

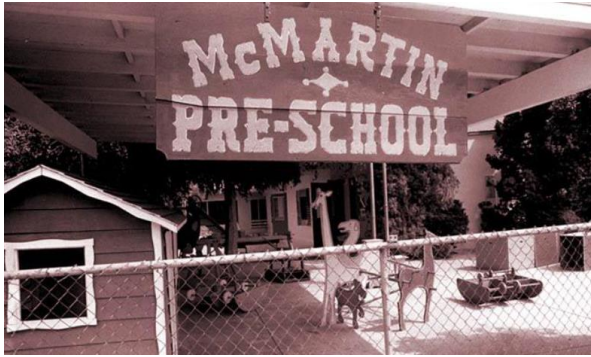
When cases went to court, the judicial system’s ‘innocent until proven guilty’ model was seemingly inverted: as Beck’s book puts it, ‘the pursuit of justice demanded the suspension of disbelief.’” In the court of public opinion, the only just verdict was a guilty one.”

A number of convictions that came out of these cases, but almost all of which were eventually overturned.

**Daniel McGowan’s comment in *The Pedophocracy III, Uncle Sam Wants Your Children* (published at whale.to):**

McGowan tells the opposite side of the story to Liz Crocker. Note: there was much intermix of the McMartin pedophilia and that at the nearby Presidio Army Base.

*The Mercury News* quoted a military man: “We were sitting there, we’ve got a cult on the Presidio of San Francisco and nobody cares about it ... We were told by the provost marshal to just forget about it.”



“The name of US Army Col Michael Aquino came up in both stories. The Marin Independent Journal revealed that Aquino owned a building in Marin County -- inherited from his mother, Betty Ford-Aquino -- that had been jointly leased to the Marin County Child Abuse Council and Project Care for Children.

“The stated purpose of Project Care was, interestingly enough, to assist parents in locating day care for their children.” – Daniel McGowan, *The Pedophocracy*.

Can you imagine.

*Mercury News* said: “By 1987 the Army had received allegations of child abuse at 15 of its day care centers and several elementary schools. “A special team of experts was sent to Panama to help determine if as many as 10 children at a Department of Defense elementary school had been molested and possibly infected with AIDS.”

In his excellent book, *Programmed To Kill*, McGowan points out that legal officials were to blame:

“Despite the vast number of eyewitnesses -- most of them bearing physical evidence of abuse, District Attorney Ira Reiner inexplicably dropped all charges against five of the seven McMartin defendants on January 17, 1986.”

Six days before that, he had summarily dismissed two prosecutors on the case. “At least three-dozen suspects who had been independently identified by numerous witnesses were never indicted at all.

“Also, Judy Johnson, the first McMartin parent to lodge a complaint, never delivered her scheduled testimony. Her body was found sprawled naked on the floor of her home, her death said to be due to complications from her chronic alcoholism.

“Before her death, she was regularly derided by defense attorneys and their media allies as a deranged crank.”

“Considered a key prosecution witness, Johnson received frequent threats before her death and she was followed when she ventured out in public. Many of the other McMartin parents were openly skeptical of Johnson’s stated cause of death.

“A former Hermosa Beach police officer, Paul Bynum, who had been hired by the parents as a private investigator, **turned up dead on the eve** of his scheduled testimony as well. His death by gunshot was ruled a suicide.”

Can you imagine.

## 17. Congress, Courts and a Presidential Commission



(L) US Sen. Frank Church -- after his 1975 revelations he did not get re-elected. (R) Australian Senator Heffernan's 2016 valedictory speech.

My thing is law. I have laid out what the public can do to reclaim the law, particularly in my books *Prosecution for Treason*, and *Fraud Upon the Court*. There is no question that the government is nonresponsive and that people must now take action themselves. But in this chapter I will list several instances in which some satisfaction was obtained through normal channels.

My motive is not just to remind readers that there is such a thing as a judicial remedy. It is to reassure anyone who worries that the whole pedophilia and mind control business may be a made-up story. Would that it were!

### **The Church Committee of 1975-1976**

Senator Frank Church used his power as a US legislator to host hearings on the subject of CIA misbehavior. His committee had the power to subpoena anyone to give information, including heads of the FBI, CIA, and NSA. He looked at assassination of foreign leaders, surveillance of the domestic population, and subversion by the media.

Thank God the senator revealed the CIA's mind-control program. We now know that many Nazi scientists escaped

arrest after World War II and made their way to US, with the help of the Vatican and the Red Cross. They had conducted cruel experiments in Germany and now did so in the US. Their immigration had the code name Operation Paperclip – but the whole thing is now declassified.

The CIA's major mind-control project involved children. It was called MK-Ultra and other names, such as MK-Naomi, and had 80 sub-projects. Universities, hospitals, and prisons did the dirty work under Contract to the CIA. Unbelievable violations of the children occurred. Not counting rape, bestiality, and other crimes, the children underwent "training" by way of being **spun** on a table.

### **The US Presidential Hearings on Radiation in 1995**

An opportunity for extracting secrets from the government arose in 1995. Soldiers had complained of being used in radiation experiments. A President's Commission was formed to hear their stories. Valerie Wolf was a psycho-therapist in New Orleans helping MK-Ultra patients.

Wolf was aware that some of them had also been in the radiation experiments. So she quickly got in touch with other therapists to make sure these girls could testify. Claudia Mullen said she had been kept in a cage:

I was exploited unwittingly for nearly three decades of my life, and the only explanations given to me were that "the end justifies the means" and "I was serving my country in their bold effort to fight Communism." I can only summarize my circumstances by saying they took an already abused seven-year-old child and compounded my suffering, beyond belief.  
...

I've already submitted as much information as possible, including conversations overheard of the agencies responsible. I'm able to report all this to you in such detail because of my



photographic memory and the arrogance of the doctors -- the arrogance of the people involved. They were certain they would always control my mind. [Dr B told her]: "They and the agency think I'm a god, creating experiments for whatever deviant purposes Sid and [a third doctor] could think up." Sid being Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, . . .

In 1958, I was to be tested, they told me, by some important doctors. . . and I was instructed not to look at anyone's faces, and to try to ignore any names as this was a very secret project, but I was told that all these things would help me forget. Naturally, as most children do, I did the opposite, and I remember as much as I could. . . .

Then I was told by Sid Gottlieb that "I was ripe for the big A," meaning Artichoke. By the time I left to go home, just like every time from then on, I would remember only whatever explanations they gave me for the odd bruises, needle marks, burns on my head, fingers, and even the genital soreness. I had no reason to believe otherwise. They had already begun to control my mind.

I was sent to a lodge in Maryland to learn how to sexually please men. I was taught how to coerce them into talking about themselves. CIA planned to film as many high agency government officials and heads of academic institutions and foundations as possible, so that later, when the funding for mind control and radiation started to dwindle, projects would continue.

When Valerie Wolf (now deceased, considered murdered) wrote to her colleagues, she quoted a January 24, 1994 article on "The Cold War Experiments" in *U.S. News and World Report*, saying it used thousands of Americans as guinea pigs."

Isn't it amazing that this article in a popular news weekly did not evoke public anger?

Dr Valerie Wolf said:

“Therapists across the country are finding clients who have been subjected to mind control. **The consistency of their stories** about the purpose of the mind control and torture techniques, such as electric shock, hallucinogens, sensory deprivation, spinning, hypnosis, dislocation of limbs and sexual abuse **is remarkable.**” [Emphasis added]

Please note a further astonishing observation by Wolf, which did not then lead to publication in medical journals:

About 25% of the clients report memories of being used in radiation experiments. ... What was startling was that therapists reported many of these clients were also physically ill with **multiple sclerosis** and other muscle and connective tissue diseases as well as **mysterious ailments** for which a diagnosis cannot be found. ... It is unclear if these physical disorders and symptoms were **caused by radiation** or **drugs used in the experiments.** [Emphasis added]

### **Court Cases: Orlikow and Bonacci**

Dr Ewen Cameron worked at the Alan Memorial Hospital in Montreal attached to McGill University, carrying out experiments for the CIA. He used deep sleep and psychic driving in hopes of removing all ideas and memories in the person’s brain and replacing them with new ones.

One patient, Velma Orlikow, who entered the hospital in 1956 for depression, later sued. She testified in court:

“I find the whole thing despicable, it runs against everything I believed in. I felt outraged that an organization from another country had done this and sometimes I thought I would die.”

She demanded \$190,000 but agreed to settle out of court for \$41,000 and legal expenses. Later Canada’s government invited others to sue and paid a total of under \$1 million.

A young victim, **Paul Bonacci**, won a settlement by default as the defendant didn't show up. The following shows what happened to Bonacci and Alisha Owen. The heart-warming thing is that they try to intimidate teenage Alisha out of testifying but she insisted. So they jailed her for perjury.

**Bonacci Timeline.** From FranklinCase.org (abridged):

12-31-1968 -- The Franklin Credit Union is established in Omaha, Nebraska. 8-1970. Lawrence E. King Jr. becomes manager at The Franklin Credit Union.

7-1976 -- Accountant Thomas Harvey discovers the manipulation of the bank accounts. By the end of 1976 \$400,000 was missing from the Credit Union's bank funds.

1978 -- Paul Bonacci attends sex parties with Alan Baer at an apartment at the Twin Towers in Omaha.

12-1980 -- Paul Bonacci meets Lawrence King in Sarpy County, where he says they performed satanic ritual abuse.

1982 -- Paul Bonacci was flown to California (Bohemian Grove) to participate in orgies.

2-1984 -- Edward Hobbs, a teller who had worked for the bank for five years, writes a letter to the Franklin Board alleging embezzlement. The following day Hobbs was fired. Hobbs also supplied a letter to an Attorney and a Legislator.

Their response was "We've been watching Lawrence King for some time. We are aware of his living beyond his means. However, the Department can't do anything because we don't want to seem like the big bad white guy jumping on the tiny, black credit union." [Bet that's not the reason?]

8-1984 -- Lawrence King throws a lavish party in Dallas, Texas, after singing the National Anthem at the Republican National GOP Convention.

9-1984 - Lawrence King gets an apartment for Troy Boner

9-1984 - Lawrence King takes Lisa Webb and 15-20 boys from Boys Town Omaha to Chicago for a sex party.

5-1-1985 -- Alisha Owen gives birth to a baby.

6-1985- Foster children are removed from Jarrett and Barbara Webb's home after children complain of physical and sexual abuse by the Webbs.

8-1985 -- Party at the Woodman Tower Ballroom. In attendance were James Daniel King, Lawrence King, Alisha Owen, Rusty Nelson, and Troy Boner.

11-1985 -- Throughout a six-week investigation by Lincoln and Omaha Police 13 individuals were arrested for child pornography charges. Joseph Burke was later sentenced to 2-5 years in prison. Walter Carlson [got] 15 months.

1-1986 -- Lisa Webb, who testified to have been abused by the Webbs was administered, and passed, multiple polygraph tests. However, prosecuting attorney Pat Tripp made a decision not to prosecute the Webbs.

4-1986 -- Paul Bonacci reveals his history of sexual abuse to school authorities. Authorities contacted the Omaha Police, however, no investigation was ever made.

6-1988 -- The Omaha Police Department receives a report from Kristin Hallberg of the Richard Young Psychiatric Hospital in Omaha regarding sexual abuse and homicide.

7-1988 -- The Foster Care Review Board turns over all investigative information to Attorney General Robert Spire and the Omaha Police Department.

8-1988 -- Lawrence King throws a lavish party in New Orleans, after a return appearance to the Republican GOP Convention to

sing the National Anthem. He donates \$18,000 of Franklin's assets to the D.C. Board of Human Rights Camp Fund, a lobby for gay and lesbian rights.

11-18-1988 -- Nebraska Legislature passes a resolution to investigate improprieties at the Franklin Credit Union.

12-1988 -- The FBI and Nebraska State Patrol contact the Foster Care Review Board and question certain children's reliability and credibility.

12-19-1988 -- Omaha TV news outlets mentioned they were investigating the sex and drugs angle of the Franklin Case. This marked the first time the media mentioned drugs.

2-19-1989 -- Senator Loran Schmit meets with Lawrence King. During the meeting King discusses his powerful acquaintances including agents of the FBI and Police.

6-13-1989 -- Mrs. Harvey and her son, E. Thomas Harvey, Jr., Franklin's accountant, each pleaded guilty to one count of embezzling and one count of evading income taxes.

6-22-1989 -- Omaha Police Officer Chris Carmean testifies in front of the Franklin Committee that the child abuse witnesses are credible.

7-25-1989 -- Concerned Parents Group formed to press local officials in regards to the Franklin Case

8-21-1989 - Gary Caradori hired as Chief Investigator for the Legislature's Franklin Committee.

11-25-1989 -- Gary Caradori interviews victim Troy Boner.

1-18-1990 - John DeCamp releases the "Franklin Memo," it names Harold Andersen, Lawrence King, Peter Citron, and Alan Baer.

1-30-1990 -- Atty General Robert Spire calls for Grand Jury!

2-23-1990 - Sex Charges (unrelated to the Franklin Case) filed against Peter Citron.

3-12-1990 -- The Douglas County Grand Jury convened. Grand Jury starts the Franklin abuse trial.

3-29-1990 -- L King is declared incompetent to stand trial.

5-25-1990 -- Judge Murphy orders blood test on Alisha's baby.

7-11-1990 -- **Gary Caradori and his son, Andrew, are killed in a plane crash in Aurora Illinois.**

7-23-1990 -- Peter Citron convicted of sexual assault.

**7-23-1990 -- Bonacci indicted on 3 counts of perjury; Alisha Owen is indicted on 8 counts of perjury.**

7-24-1990 -- **The Grand Jury throws out the Franklin case, labeling it as a "carefully crafted hoax."**

8-17-1990 -- John DeCamp files a suit against the Douglas County Grand Jury. Suit against the Grand Jury is dismissed.

5-3-1994 -- The Discovery Channel, was to air the Yorkshire documentary *Conspiracy of Silence* about the Franklin affair but it was pulled off the air and purchased by an unknown buyer.

2-14-1999 -- Bonacci wins against King, \$1 million

11-1999 -- Alisha Owen is denied a hearing to commute her sentence in order to set her free.

2003 -- **Troy Boner [Paul's friend] arrives at a New Mexico hospital; he was sedated upon admittance, the next day he was found dead in his hospital room.**

## 18. Tavistock Is in Charge of the Human Species



*An unidentified adoption center in England*

As stated in the introduction to this part of the book (Part III on Satan), I use the revelations about pedophilia to clear the path for a discussion of what the powerful are doing, and why. We are all affected, even in our seemingly private daily lives, by what these maniacs do and we should check on what they're planning for us.

Thus this chapter is about the big monster, Tavistock, and the next is a report on Tavistock in Australia. That will be followed by a chapter on the role (if any) of the occult.

Hark back to the "Timeline of the cabal's accomplishments" over the last four centuries. We see a club of British men having power over people in many nations. Mostly they are not famous; they are not the prime minister. They "use" governments to do their bidding.

What do these men care about? Certainly they have talent and could use it to make life better for their whole society. But their aims seem to be to *change* humanity. They got a jump on other people by doing psychology experiments. So we will see that Tavistock has been able to perform quite a range of methods of mind control -- that is, people control.

## What Is Tavistock?

In the early 20<sup>th</sup> century, psychiatry was not yet a medical specialty. The brain had not been penetrated by neuro-science. Drugs specifically for the mind had not yet been developed. There was no psychosurgery. But “Tavi” got on top of them quickly. Why?

From 1890, England has had a secret group of men with big ambitions to control everything. In some instances they invented those fields of psychology as part of their goal to gain control. I think they started much earlier than 1890 but it will suffice for the moment to say that they were doing hands-on work from 1890.

We can call this group the Round Table or Milner’s Kindergarten; the names of the members are no secret. In fact, historian Carroll Quigley described them in a 1966 book, *Tragedy and Hope*. He expressed approval of them.

One member, Cecil Rhodes, started the Boer Wars in 1898 so the Brits could oust the Dutch from rule in South Africa and take over the gold and diamonds. He also started the Rhodes Scholar program, so his acolytes could become leaders in many nations. And they did.

For example, three Australian prime ministers are Rhodes scholars: Malcolm Turnbull, Bob Hawke, and Tony Abbott, and a leader of the Opposition, Kim Beazley, Jr. I think it is safe to guess that they were groomed for the job. Most likely the same is true of US presidents. They don’t “rise up” from the population.

A major figure in early Tavistock days was John Rawlings Rees. He was given the care of World War I soldiers in hospitals to investigate their condition of “shell shock.” Actually that may have been a cover for other things. The goal of Tavi has been to find out how minds work so as to provide the cabal with



ways to stop any mental process that would not be desirable – for them. **Their aim has been to understand human vulnerability and use it.**

Britain's Tavistock was related to the Frankfurt School in Germany. And it somehow got tied in, after 1928, with the discoveries by Edward Bernays (nephew of Sigmund Freud) of advertising technique. Bernays is called the Father of Public Relations. He found mechanisms by which one could cause people to, say, change fashions.

Tavistock is currently listed as a charity in the UK. It has had two main branches, the Tavistock Clinic, and the Tavistock Center of Human Relations. I see it as entirely sinister, if one looks past the mission-statement rhetoric. We have no trouble seeing that Nazi experimentation on humans was malicious; Tavistock-types do similar work.

### **The Mother-Child Bond**

In college my class studied John Bowlby's *Attachment and Loss*, a book that explained why a child gets depressed if it loses its mother. The purpose of the study by Tavistock's Bowlby was not to help depressed children. **I think it was to learn how to break the maternal bond.**

Allen Dulles, the first CIA Director in 1947, personally engaged in this amazing mission – to find out how to cut this most primitive emotional bond. Why? The men in charge of the world do not want anything that competes with their rule, not even the strength of “ties that bind.”

You may have heard that Departments of Child Protective Services in governments have been found to be part of the child-sex trafficking business. To ask “How could offices of that type be so cruel?” is to ask the wrong question. **They did not go off the rails from their proper mission.** Causing family breakup *is* their mission.

Of course they must actually perform various charitable services as well, to hide their malevolent activities.

**Cults.** One of Tavistock's research interest is cults. For many centuries humans have had cults. These may emerge spontaneously. However the *proliferation* of cults in the US in the 20<sup>th</sup> century was probably a result of Tavistock's efforts. These cults were both experimental (finding out ways to control people) and practical – members of cults will carry out any assignment given by the adored boss.

I assume the whole thing taps a **source of submission** in the human, perhaps one that is also associated with the emotion of loyalty. In fact I assume that **every behaviour** that Tavistock seeks to elicit from the human is based on their knowledge of biology, including animal psychology.

**Jonestown and the Kool-Aid Story.** Jim Jones of California, working for the CIA, which is related to Tavistock, arranged for a group of 900 people to move to Guyana, a small South American state. Once there he held them in captivity. Michael Meirs claims it was a study of the strength of the maternal bond. Mothers were asked to kill their babies. Most refused. Congressman Ryan went to Guyana to check on the situation and was killed on arrival.

### **Radio, TV, Movies, Music**

Until quite recently in human history there was no way to reach a mass audience other than by assembly, or the grapevine. With electronic communication, the ability of a ruler to procure obedience increased greatly.

Some are hypothesizing that TV was invented *for* the purpose of such control. Similarly, Hollywood movies were made to convey to people what the proper fashion is -- especially in human relationships. Here we must mention Aldous Huxley. He worked with Tavistock (and its cousin, the Stanford

Research Institute) in California in the 1960s with an eye to making drugs popular. This was aided by rock music. “Rock” arose not from spontaneous talent but by Tavistock’s design! Even the famous free outdoor concert at Woodstock New York was a Tavistock creation. Drugs were handed out, including LSD – “acid.” The counterculture and its vocabulary came from Tavi’s drawing board. (John Coleman’s documented all this.)

Free love was an attack on the stable nuclear family. You just had to “shack up” instead of marrying. Living in communes was popular for a while, too. Imagine if these “cool” folks had known they were so many lab rats. (Coleman says even the word *cool* was invented by them.)

### **How TV Reaches the Brain**

Much has been said about the screen’s ability to put people in a trance or change their alpha waves. Probably Tavistock has a hand in that, but they also have a hand in “content.” For this, the only technology they had to be aware of was the human instinct to imitate. **Tell folks what the crowd is doing and they will do it, too.**

Of course it’s a good thing we are like that. How else would a child pick up culture? But if TV subtly shows a new style of apartment furnishings, in a sit-com, you don’t realize that you are being told what to buy. Maybe no one in your group would really like it. But it seems good to follow the fashion!

It isn’t only furniture choices that we imitate. It’s opinions. A talking head may say we should invade Iraq. No individual yells at the person “Are you stupid?” It all sounds calm, final, and therefore right.

Charlotte Iserbyt is famous for her amazing (and freely downloadable) book, *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America*. She has collected written proof back to 1928 that our bosses

made centralized decisions about education. The aim *was* to deprive children of their thinking ability, and of general knowledge. The Rockefellers started the General Education Board to make this all happen.

Here is the way I picture the Tavistock folks, the Rockefellers, etc. I imagine an outdoor amphitheater like the Roman Colosseum. The bosses are sitting at the very top, really on the top wall. They look down at us. They look for signs of trouble. That is they look for intelligence or ambition or moral character.

Those things can get in their way. So they plot how to eliminate such. As described, they can largely eliminate problems preemptively by exposing us to the “right” cultural ideas – through TV, movies, books (I mean lack of books!) and poor music.

They also have ongoing methods to keep people **worried, stressed, in debt, unemployed, and chronically ill**. A rather new tactic is to keep people busy with lawsuits and new regulations -- such as concerning the use of a toll road in the heart of the city.

Of course they give youngsters a need to upgrade their status by owning the latest computer devices. Are there too many young males on the loose? Offer them a chance to fight a war. **Tavistock can also arrange for inter-group conflict and make wars occur.**

Is it true that they do these awful things? Often they publish their work, disguising it only slightly. They assume that the public does not read medical journals.

On the next two pages I display some items copied from a book by Dr H Dicks, celebrating 50 years of the Tavi – from 1920-1970. Of course almost another half century has passed -- from 1970 to 2018 -- so there must be many more articles. Have a sniff of these:

**Publications by Tavistock Staff, listed in H Dicks book, *50 Years of the Tavistock Clinic* (1972)**

- Ainsworth. M. 1952 "Psychodiagnostic assessment of a child after prolonged separation in early childhood. *Brit. J. Med. Psych.*
- Alcock, A T. 1960 some personality characteristics of asthmatic children. *Brit. J. Med. Psych.*
- Allen. C. 1936. Mental disease in general practice. *Clinical J.*
- Allen. C. 1937. Personality deviations in children, in Miller, *The Growing Child and Its Problems*. Kegan Paul.
- Allen. C. 1938. Adrenal dysfunction; its relation to sexuality.
- Ambrose, J A. 1961. The concept of a critical period for development of social responsiveness. In B Foss, *Determinants of Infant Behavior*. Methuen.
- Balint, M. 1966. *A Study of Doctors*. Tavistock Publications.
- Balint. M. 1957. Training Medical Students in Psychotherapy. *Lancet*.
- Bannister, K. 1963. Marital interaction and its impact on the family, in J King, *New Thinking for Changing Needs*.
- Bennett, Edward. (1928) Heredity and Environment, in E Erleigh, *The Mind of the Growing Child*.
- Bennet, Edward. 1933. The psychopathology of sexual perversions. *Proc Roy Soc Med*.
- Bion, W. 1946. Leaderless group project. *Bull Menninger Clin*.
- Boreham, J. 1967. The prediction of suicide. *Rorschach Newsletter*.
- Bott, E. 1956. A Study of ordinary families. Translated to German. Tubingen.
- Bowlby, J. 1951. *Maternal Care and Mental Health*, trans into many languages. WHO, Geneva.
- Bowlby, J. 1958. Can I leave my baby? *Nat Assoc for Mental Health*.
- Bowlby, J. 1963. Pathological mourning. *J American Psychoanal*
- Burns, C. 1930. The psychology of the criminal. *Probation*.
- Churchill, S. 1937. *On Being a Mother*. Gollancz.
- Crookshank, F. 1929. Organ States and Emotional Correlates. *Psych*.

- Dicks, H. 1950. In search of our proper ethic. [I'll say!] *Brit. J. Med. Psych.*
- Dicks, H. 1960. Some notes on Russian society.
- Dicks, H. 1967. The proper study of mankind. *Brit J Psychiat.*
- Emery, F and E Trist. 1963. The causal texture of organizational environments. French trans. *Sociol du Travail.*
- Foss, B. 1961. Proceedings of a Tavistock Study Group on mother-infant interaction. Methuen.
- Gordon, R. 1929. The physiological basis of repression and dissociation. *J Neurol. Psychopath.* [fascinating]
- Gordon, R and R Norman. 1932. Some psychological experiments on mental defectives in relation to perceptual configurations which may underlie speech. *Brit J Psych.*
- Heard, Dorothy. 1966. Anxiety in nurses and teachers. *Maternal Health Care.*
- Higgins, R. 1966. The concept of maladjustment. *Hum Relat.* [*Human Relations* is the journal of Tavistock.]
- Wittkower, E. 1951. Eczema; a case study. *Arch Derm Syph.*
- Woodhouse, D. 1961. Psychiatric influences in community services. In E Irvine, *Ventures in Professional Cooperation.*
- Wright, M. 1931. Sociological factors which influence the suicide rate. *Psyche.*

Note: Call up the name of these books, at [worldcat.org](http://worldcat.org), and see that they are carried at select universities – likely ones with staff working, overtly or covertly, for Tavistock.

The author of *Fifty Years*, H Dicks said, recalling the first winter “I remember giving an address, for which I apologized, entitled ‘the Anal Sadistic basis of our Culture.’ However it went down well and was the kind of thing that pre-occupied the Tavistock staff in this era.”

Talk about straight out!

## 19. Tavistock in Australia



*Dr Dax and the artwork of his psychiatric patients in Melbourne*

The theme of Pizzagate is child sexual abuse, trafficking and torture. Now for the theme of John Rawlings Rees's 1940s involvement with psychiatry and its offshoot in Oz. Who would have figured that the entire mental health apparatus of the various Australian states is a product of a few guys stationed at the Tavistock Clinic in the UK?

The first person we need to look at is Dr Eric Cunningham-Dax. Other important names are Dr Fred Emery, Dr Harry Bailey, Dr Alexander Kennedy – all deceased – and Dr John Herron who is alive and well.

**Dr Dax** made a reputation by helping mental patients get out of the asylum and live in the community. Also, he instituted the practice of art therapy for psychiatric patients, and he lobbied successfully for a Department of Psychiatry to be founded at the University of Melbourne. What a guy! He lived from 1908 to 2008.

He also did bad things, which we will get to in a moment. Now consider **Dr Harry Bailey**. He is well-known, as there was a NSW Royal Commission called to look at his macabre treatment of patients in Sydney's Chelmsford Hospital. He

used the Deep Sleep method that will be mentioned in Chapter 17 regarding Velma Orlikow's lawsuit against Dr **Ewen Cameron** in Montreal. Deep Sleep was experimental – part of Tavistock's search for ways to control people's mind to an extreme degree.

Do you think the *Chelmsford Royal Commission* solved the problem, or even identified it? No. A total of 24 patients died in Chelmsford and another 19 died shortly after leaving. This was of course murder. But media coverage of the RC was mainly about **Bailey's** sexual proclivities. No mention of his connection to John Rawlings Rees at Tavi.

As for Australian-born **Dr Fred Emery** (1925-1997), he worked on another of Tavistock's concerns, the behaviour of groups – he's known for taking an interest in labor unions. He invented a Participative model for workers. (I tried reading his book *Toward a Social Ecology* but couldn't make sense of it. Possibly it is in code for the in-crowd.)

Emery's bio shows contacts with key institutions and men -- **Eric Trist** at Tavistock (a **UNESCO** funded venture), fellowships at **Wharton** Business School in Pennsylvania and at **Stanford**. Emery's chair was in Canberra at **ANU**.

Regarding **Professor Alexander Kennedy of Durham** we learn in *Menders of the Mind* by W and H Rubenstein, that Kennedy made a tour of Oz in 1949. This led to legislation: Victoria's Mental Hygiene Authority Act, 1950.

### “Aishe”

An Australian woman named Aishe has permitted me to tell her story. She was born in 1943 in London and emigrated to Geelong, Victoria at age 9. She was not a member of Anne Hamilton-Byrne's “Family” that raised many children in a cruel way. However her grandmother was connected to it.



Aishe's father was a code breaker at Bletchley Park during World War II. A few years ago when she met up with him after a long separation they started rattling off codes to each other. That was the first she knew of the fact that she had been a mind-files person, and it must have been as a child.

Brice Taylor was a mind-files person for Henry Kissinger, and Trish Fotheringham was a demonstration model for mind-files work. That is, she was **part of the sales pitch** when this technique was being sold to interested buyers. Please see Appendices K and Q, by Brice and by Trish.

Aishe decided to make a career of teaching in remote Aboriginal communities in Australia. She has thus learned a lot about the Aboriginal way of communicating with the universe. She has also, unfortunately, **found that Tavistock has got its hands into Aboriginal lives.**

The way I met Aishe is that she got in touch with me after reading *Port Arthur: Enough Is Enough*, a book in which I declared the Port Arthur massacre to be a Tavistockian activity. Aishe had not thought any locals were aware of Dr Dax's role in Tasmania. (Did you read my Appendix D?)

Dr Dax was a frequent visitor to Aishe's home when she was growing up. I asked her "Was he a monster?" She said "No, he was a lovely guy." Nevertheless she does realize he did monstrous things. (See? You never know what a lovely guy might be getting up to.)

I also mentioned Cardinal Pell to Aishe and she said "He's high up." I assumed she meant high up in the Vatican – Pell is indeed in charge of finance for the whole Church. No, she meant he is high up in pedophilia and Satanism!

The reason she knows of this is that her grandmother was assigned by Tavistock to establish a "node" in Ballarat. (Aishe's only speculating about Pell.) There are several Tavi

nodes in Oz, including Townsville. I assume Hobart has a *node*. After living in Melbourne for nine years, Dax moved to Hobart, Tasmania! From 1969 to 1978 he was “Co-ordinator in Community Health.” Fathom it. From 1978 till 1984, he stayed on in private practice. We know teenage Martin Bryant was his patient. (Recall “child fodder”?)

Martin was also “looked after” by Professor Ivor Jones at University of Tasmania. We know that Martin was treated cruelly, and that by age 21 he had some connection to two hospitals in South Australia. Bryant was able to be set up as a patsy (fall guy) for the massacre at Port Arthur, as he was “under control.” I do not mean for a minute that he was a Manchurian candidate. He was certainly not the gunman.

### **The “Family”**

Aishe is well aware that **the late Anne Hamilton-Byrne was instructed by Tavistock**. Anne bought an isolated property in Victoria and adopted 14 children. A full movie, *The Family*, has been produced, but it treats Anne Hamilton-Byrne as an oddity, not as a professional mind controller. Appendix F discusses this.

I hear rumors that Martin Bryant was fostered to the Family but I personally doubt it. It is also said that a boy in the famous picture of the 13 children is Julian Assange. I don’t know if “the Family” is connected to a similarly named international ring.

In Adelaide there is a “Family” that is well known to be in *control of judges and prisons*, and is *feared by cops*. It will be marvelous to see this arrangement collapse, due to Pizza-gate insights. That collapse now seems inevitable. (“Licking my chops” describes my feelings about this.)

Bevan Spencer von Einem was convicted of murder of 15-year-old Richard Kelvin in 1984. Kelvin had hypnotic drugs in

his blood – Mandrax and Noptec. Bob O'Brien was a cop on the case. I now quote from O'Brien's 2002 book, *Young Blood: the Story of the Family Murders*:

The facts of the Kelvin case and the details from the other murders show that he [von Einem] would have to be a very strong suspect [in the death of] Alan Barnes and Mark Langley as well. There were others close to von Einem at the time who have not spoken out or have only told half the story. They were von Einem's 'extended family' of deviates and were probably involved with the murder.

I [Bob O'Brien] believe that von Einem was involved with the murders of Alan Barnes and Mark Langley. The Family would also have be strong suspects in the murders of Neil Muir and Peter Stogneff, but we can be less positive about this than with the others three boys. . . . both Alan Barnes and Neil Muir being discovered in their watery graves, their killers most likely simply started dumping the boys on the side of the road.

We tried for a long time to locate a record of von Einem being stopped by the police, but von Einem and B were not recorded in any of the police logs. Even though some boys who had been abused by von Einem were found and did give statements, many were not found, and it may be they were the ones who had key evidence as well.

The Family, not 'the family' of rumour and innuendo, but the real one, still exists. One senior member is in jail. "No longer do they have 'family meetings'. No longer do they hunt in packs. But will we ever close the book on the unsolved killings? Hopefully, the reward of \$500,000, will tempt someone to come forward with information."

Note: There is plenty of rumor in Adelaide that Spencer von Einem is only a patsy and that his sexual addiction is catered for behind bars by giving him access to young prisoners. The public *never* sees what happens in jails.

## John Herron and the Chelmsford Royal Commission

As mentioned earlier, a physician named Harry Bailey was called on the carpet by a NSW Royal Commission regarding odd practices at Chelmsford Hospital in Sydney. The fact is that Bailey worked in cahoots with Ewen Cameron of Canada, on the Tavistock's Deep Sleep project. This was intended to wipe out everything in the person's mind.

The RC should have recommended Bailey's arrest, but he died



before it finished. John Herron (a 1956 graduate of Queensland Medical School) was also a practitioner in Chelmsford. He was sued by a patient and lost. However, that patient, Barry Hart, was ordered by the judge to pay cruelly huge "costs." This is, in my opinion, an instance of the judiciary doing the work of the mind controllers.

Message to the public: don't try to get at the doctors who caused many deaths and injuries in the Deep Sleep. In 2018, Herron is also suing Steve Cannane and HarperCollins for a book that accuses him of the deaths at Chelmsford.

In 2012 Herron was made an officer of the Order of Australia "for distinguished service to the Parliament of Australia, to international relations through diplomatic and humanitarian roles, to professional medical associations, and to the community." Gee.

Herron's ambassadorship to the Holy See in the year after the Boston pedophile priest issue was revealed makes me think... oh, never mind. And why did the Catholic University give him an honor? And what is the St Gregory knighthood? WWJS?

I think the following chart can be considered "diagnostic":

## The Busy Career of John Herron, b 1932

Medical positions:

- research fellow, Qld Cancer Fund, 1963-68
- Qld branch president of Aus. Medical Association, 1989
- chief surgeon at Mater Misericordiae Hospital, Brisbane
- volunteer doctor in Rwanda after genocide, 1994
- chairman, National Council on Drugs, 2009
- chairman, Royal Brisbane Women's Hospital Foundation
- Fellow of Edinburgh College of Surgeons

Note also his political career:

- president, Qld branch Liberal Party, 1980-84 and 2001
- elected senator in Commonwealth Parliament, 1990
- Minister, Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Affairs (1996-2001)
- Ambassador to Ireland and the Holy See, 2002-2008

Herron's military involvement includes:

- reservist, Royal Australian Army Medical Corps, 1958-82
- reservist squadron leader, RAAF, 1982-1988

He has acquired many honors:

- Knight Commander of the Order of the Holy Sepulchre of Jerusalem
- Knight of Order of St Gregory, of the Holy See, 2012
- "Doctor of the University" honorary degree from Australian Catholic University, 2012

**The knighthood and the OA** may be rewards **for service in the mind-control area**. Seeing Herron associated with the Australian Medical Association, the Cancer Fund, and the volunteers in Rwanda gives me the idea that those organizations are manned by persons of similar persuasion.

## 17. Do Lucifer and Occultism Matter?



*Abu Ghraib*

*It's what the US does*

This book, *Deliverance!*, is most of all about finding the *source of power* of the powerful. You might say, right off the bat, why not just arrest these criminals? Actually that is what I do say. That is the normal way a society deals with harm-doers – they get tried and, if found guilty, punished. Are there barriers to that happening today? In my opinion the only barrier is our mistaken belief that we can't do it. Of course we can, and must, do it. "Or else!"

### **But Isn't It Based on the Occult?**

You know this is going to be a dismissive chapter, right? I am not impressed by any "excuses" for the kidnapping of children, human experimentation, oppressive cults, etc. I'm sure that what is behind all this "esoteric" business is the desire of some people to control others. It ain't esoteric.

Here I will display some justifications *that some practitioners adduce for their engagement in*, say, child torture and murder.

Survivor Fiona Barnett told the Royal Commission into Institutional Responses to Child Sexual Abuse that she was subjected to SRA – satanic ritual abuse. She had been telling police since 1986 to no avail. The venues at which the SRA occurs tend to be churches, or rooms decorated to look like a place of worship. The use of candles, altars, and chanting is

often mentioned. It is also common to refer to the killing of a baby as a ritual “sacrifice.” This would imply that the people feel they are fulfilling a directive from the supernatural realm.

## **Some of the Groups Involved**

Let’s identify a few of the groups that are believed to have ritual ceremonies in which children get hurt. I can only rattle off some of the often-heard accusations:

1. **Freemasons.** It does seem that within the organization known as the Freemasons, that was begun in the 1700s in England, there is room for Satan-like stuff. One of the MK-Ultra survivors, Neil Brick, always says he was “allegedly harmed” by Masons – he uses the word allegedly to avoid a defamation lawsuit.

2. **The Vatican.** The Royal Commission in Australia recently gave the statistic of 4,500 children abused by the pedophile priests. Not many of them speak of satanic rituals, yet it has been claimed that on the premises of the Vatican itself, in Rome, there are satanic goings-on. The resigned pope, Benedict XVI, who had for decades been a member of the Vatican curia, is Joseph Ratzinger, an ex-Nazi. He may have overseen child murder. (My late Dad, a devout Catholic, would faint at my saying that.)

3. **Jews.** Thanks to Rabbi Marvin Antelman, writing in the two-volume *Eliminate the Opiate*, we hear that the Sabbatian sect actively promoted satanic ritual.

A rabbi named Sabbatai Zevi had to convert to Islam to escape punishment under the Ottomans. Some other Jews followed him and formed a Sabbatian sect. Another Jew, Jacob Frank (1726-1791) claimed to be the Messiah. Reminiscent of Aleister Crowley – or perhaps he inspired Crowley -- Frank encouraged people to violate the law as a way of being good. A “Do what thou wilt” type thing.

4. **The Illuminati.** “The Enlightened.” Adam Weishaupt (1748-1830), seems to have been the strategist for this group. He was professor of law at Ingerstoldt, Germany, a Jesuit-trained Jew, and a Mason. He used the codename Spartacus and was pals with Mayer Rothschild. See the report of Fritz Springmeier, who I think is genuine, for the enormous reach of the Illuminati into mind control.

5. **The Order of Skull and Bones,** a senior-year fraternity at Yale. They have satanic meetings in a building on campus known as The Tomb. In 2004, Americans had the choice of two finalists to vote for as president, both of whom were Bonesmen, George W Bush and John Kerry. Note that Kerry succeeded Hillary Clinton as Secretary of State.

6. **The Church of Satan.** Founded by Anton LaVey in 1966, this church has received official status in the US and so has an army chaplain! In the 1978 Department of Army pamphlet 165-13 we read this info supplied by that church:

**HISTORICAL ROOTS:** The Church of Satan is an eclectic body that traces its origin to many sources -- classical voodoo, the Hell-Fire Club of eighteenth century England, the ritual magic of Aleister Crowley, and the Black Order of Germany.

**WORSHIP REQUIREMENTS:** Worship consists of magical rituals and there are three basic kinds: sexual rituals, to fulfill a desire; compassionate rituals, to help another; and destructive rituals, used for anger, annoyance, or hate.

**MINIMUM EQUIPMENT FOR WORSHIP:** Varies with the type of ritual performed but is likely to include a black robe, an altar, the symbol of the Baphomet (Satan), a bell, candles, a chalice, elixir, a sword, a model phallus, a gong.

Note: Fiona Barnett spoke about Satanism in Australia and has not been sighted since January, 2017. See next page.



A word about Fiona, from her website [Fionabarnett.org](http://Fionabarnett.org):



*Fiona on right with her husband and daughter*

“Fiona Rae Holowczak was born October 28, 1969, in Sydney. When Fiona was 15 years of age, her true paternal grandfather was located in Jelenia Gora, Poland. Fiona and her six younger siblings subsequently had new birth certificates issued featuring their actual surname – Rylko. Fiona underwent another name change after marrying Englishman Jon Barnett.

“In 2010, Fiona had almost completed a masters in forensic psychology at a private Gold Coast university, when certain staff targeted her for removal from the psychology industry. This attack immediately followed her adherence to mandatory reporting legislation regarding disclosure of child abuse allegations [given] by a client in the Bond University Psychology Clinic. This attack was one of many endured since escaping her childhood perpetrators.

“In 2013, Fiona provided witness testimony to the *Royal Commission*. Public disclosure led to other Australian victims coming forward and requesting assistance and exposure for their experiences. Her official complaint against key perpetrator, and high profile Australian psychologist, Dr Antony Kidman immediately preceded his mysterious death in Singapore and attracted global attention.”

I can't get into what various occult symbols mean, such as a goat's head. I don't care what they mean. I care that some men have formed secret societies -- and I'll grant that their way of keeping the members interested may have been to pretend that great meaning lies in the group's symbols.

### **The Calendar**

Cultists appear eager to act on certain days. As suggested in the book *Ritual Abuse and Mind Control* edited by Orit Epstein, Joseph Schwartz, and Rachel Wingfield, the eight key dates are:

Yule/Winter Solstice	22 December
Imbolc/Brigid's Day/Candlemas	2 February
Ostara/Spring	21 March
Beltane	1 May
Midsummer/Alban Hefin	21 June
Lughnasadh/Lammas	1 August
Mabon Autumn Equinox	21 September
Samhain/Halloween	31 October

From what I have read, there are many people in the upper echelon who really do make plans according to magic dates. It could even be that they send your sons to war based on what is seen to be the right date.

### **Wendy Hoffman and Alison Miller**

Wendy Hoffman has given us astounding new information in her books about the ins and outs of the cabal's dealings. At least I *think* it is the cabal that Wendy Hoffman is talking about. It is a good guess that those criminals get away with murder because **they control the legal system.**

Wendy's autobiography is *The Enslaved Queen: A Memoir about Electricity and Mind Control* (2014). Recall from Part I of this book (the Fringe play) that Wendy was born in 1943. An unusual part of her story is that she was a "chosen one," set to be a queen. I have since learned that mind controllers have told

many children they are the anointed one or the chosen one, but in this case it seems serious.

Josef Mengele, a Nazi doctor who performed medical experiments at Auschwitz, especially on twins, was part of her team of controllers. Mengele was very much a part of the MK-Ultra business in the United States. Many kids report that a Dr Green tortured them. Per Wendy:

Mengele said, "I'll get my saw. We'll put this vise on her head to hold her still. Tell me when her brains come out, then I'll know I squeezed too tight." That started my terror. I could feel worry becoming a mountain with ice on top.

Mengele said "You're going to go to a dentist who'll put very sharp needles all the way down your throat. You have that look forward to, too." Then they spun me.

Dear Reader, I can only say don't worry if you can't believe that. Also please worry if you *can* believe it, as this is a sign of the kind of world our human species ended up creating.

Another point that comes out later in the book is that **Mengele gave Ms Hoffman polio**. She thus had to live with a bad leg and could not become a dancer, though she proved to be a marvellous choreographer of dance!

I will now zero in on unique stuff by Wendy, from her aforementioned *Enslaved Queen* book, and her *White Witch in a Black Robe* (2016), bravely published by Karnac in UK. It's possible that she has misremembered some bits. But her therapist Alison Miller can tell the wheat from the chaff.

Because Wendy was a chosen one (her code name was Queen Philomena), she had to make a trip *every ten years* to whichever country the top men were meeting in. Surely it sounds peculiar that they included her in their dealings. But consider that they really go in for occult trappings. The following is from pp 36-

37 of *White Witch*. Wendy says the Illuminati leadership believed that high-level Nazis didn't care about racism. (That's what I always figured, too.) Wendy is being drawn out by Alison Miller here:

They want the Nazi scientists' knowledge..  
Alison wanted to know who said that.

I heard it at the Illuminati tables at the first castle, when members talked about how they had to reap the seeds of evil. Alison asked again who said that.

Ivan Abel. The male politicians and Abel said that Churchill didn't understand the real Nazi agenda, which was **one master government, not one master race**.

Alison asked whether they are still doing selective breeding. The Illuminati are **breeding their own leaders**, of more than one race. They wanted to eliminate anyone who would oppose them. Their Masonic division controls who becomes president. The Illuminati are trying to control the world.

“We will have **a bomb that we can wipe out entire countries if we cannot control them.**” Alison asks my age when I heard this. I was ten and twenty. (Early 1950s and 60s). And they were setting off **rockets** as experiments.

Alison asks what I heard at the older ages.

In my forties [1982] I heard discussions about the financial world, environmental pollution, and farming the seas. Everyone had to give an opinion. Flat world maps lined the walls and globes of the world surrounded the table. We touched the globes and tried to perceive through projected and representative energies where people were vulnerable and therefore open to the transmission of evil. [Sick-os].

We had to peer into the crystal balls and absorb from them knowledge of future events and trends. From the atmosphere I

heard sighs, discontent and anguish, a sigh of oppression, a sigh of despair, the suffering in the universe.

The **despair pointed to where Lucifer wanted to go, where people would be hungry for him.** [Really?]

Alison asks if they gave me drugs. “Psychedelics,” someone inside answers. I struggle with these memories.

“Anyone who talks about it and anyone she tells will die on the spot,” a programmer told my inside brain parts.

-- End of talk between Alison Miller and Wendy Hoffman

## Orwell

I have to admit that doesn't make too much sense to me. I have always thought Emanuel Goldstein, who features in George Orwell's *1984*, had it right when he said, in 1949, that there is already a one world government and the purpose of war is to keep the people busy (so they won't notice differentials of wealth!).

The best I can think is that the nut-jobs can't face up to the reality that they aren't able to control billions of people, stretched over millions of square miles. **So they compensate by talking about what is doable.** They can harm the weak. Oh boy is that doable.

Thomas P Barnett's book *The Pentagon's New Map* (2005) shows a map with several countries missing. Much of South America, Africa, and the Middle East are just not there. He argues that this is good -- since only the “integrated core nations” can make it economically. Barnett also mentions that the campus of the Pentagon is occupied not primarily by military but by private corporations.

Now *that's* spooky.



**WELCOME TO PART III'S APPENDICES**

**(REGARDING SATAN)**

**J.** Henry Kissinger's obituary for David Rockefeller *p168*

**K.** Brice Taylor on NASA torture of children *p171*

**L.** Rabbi Marvin Antelman rails at the Sabbatians *p178*

**M.** Dunblane – Why? *p181*

**Appendix J . Obituary for David Rockefeller (1915-2017) by Henry Kissinger** (b 1923), former Secretary of State (1973-1977), in *The Washington Post*, March 30, 2017.

“In an egalitarian society such as America, the inheritance of great wealth presents a complex challenge. In an aristocratic world, status provides an automatic legitimacy. But in the United States, great wealth can produce ambivalence. The line between personal advancement and the pursuit of high principle can grow elusive.

“For David Rockefeller, who died this month at age 101, that line did not exist. He saw his life as an obligation to enable the consequential issues of our time to be pursued by the most talented and committed men and women, **for the sake of our society and the peace of the world.**

“David devoted his long life to identifying the able, forming them into a study or action group, and then supplying the means, often by a combination of financial contributions and assistance in fundraising efforts — a task in which his tenacity often overcame the challenge presented by a Rockefeller raising money.

“Most frequently, he joined the efforts he was creating, but I can remember no occasion on which he took the floor for personal commentary. He pursued a staggering range of important objectives with unobtrusive humility.

**“Character and integrity were the sources of David’s inspiration.** We met 60 years ago as part of a study group at the Council on Foreign Relations, among the first such efforts **to discipline the ominous aspects of nuclear technology by moral and political purposes.**

“Shortly afterward, he encouraged a discussion group, which later was developed into what is now known as the Bilderberg Group, an annual meeting of European and American leaders to explore their challenges and common purposes.



“A decade later, David called on me, at the time secretary of state, to inform me that, in the view of some of the colleagues he had brought with him, **the scope of U.S. foreign policy needed broadening.**

“A truly global study to include Asia was required for that challenge. His associates, in fact, included Jimmy Carter, Walter Mondale and Zbigniew Brzezinski -- a government in exile waiting to replace the administration in which I served.

“But David’s combination of dedication and innocence was such that the thought never took hold. Instead, I became a founding member of the Trilateral Commission, which thrives to this day.

“I have described David’s activities in the political world, which also included the **Americas Society**, International House, the Dartmouth Conference, the International Executive Service Corps, the Emergency Committee on American Trade and the Business Group for Latin America, because it was what I could personally observe.

“In fact, David’s impact was far more embracing. He was a dedicated supporter (and collector) of art and **a mentor of medical science.** He participated in the leadership of the Museum of Modern Art and of Rockefeller University, dedicated to medical science.

“As **a universal benefactor, David was received around the world like a head of government.** On one occasion, in the late 1980s, I accompanied him to the Soviet Union for a visit to Mikhail Gorbachev to discuss nuclear issues. David had invited former **French president Valéry Giscard d’Estaing, former Japanese prime minister Yasuhiro Nakasone** and me to produce a document on dealing with nuclear proliferation.

“Only David would have been capable of bringing about that combination of participants or, for that matter, conceiving the idea. The only hitch turned out to be that David had brought a gift with him for Gorbachev. His wife, Peggy, had suggested that

he deliver a vial of bull semen to the Soviet leader to enhance Russian livestock. The nuclear discussion paled before the impossibility of convincing the staggered customs officials to grant permission to store a gift for which they could discover no applicable regulation.

**“Service was one facet of David’s life.** Devotion to his family was its equal. In 1979, when the Shah of Iran was being exiled, some close friends appealed to David to help find refuge for a ruler who had demonstrated his friendship with America in various international crises. David regretfully refused because of his obligation to Chase Bank.

“Such was their sense of family that his brother Nelson took David’s place. Three weeks later, Nelson died. And without comment or another request, David assumed the task and helped the Shah find refuge, first in Mexico, then Panama, regardless of the commercial impact of the decision.

“It was uplifting to observe David’s pride in his children and their reciprocal care for him. When he retired from business two decades ago, there was some concern in the family that he might become depressed. Self-pity was not a quality of David’s, nor was imposing his needs on others.

“Instead, in the last part of his life, he arranged trips to every part of the globe, often accompanied by a grandchild, to look into his many projects, to discover new challenges and to indulge his love of sailing.

“David would often mention departed friends with whom he had shared part of his life. They would merge in his recital as if still part of a continuing, never-ending effort. Now, as he joins their number, he will be in our mind as a permanent part of our life, and to our country **he will remain a reminder that our ultimate legacy will be service and values, not personal ambitions.**”  
[Emphasis added]

**Appendix K. NASA's Torture of a Little Boy, in Brice Taylor, *Thanks for the Memories*, 1999.**

Craig and I used the “scientific method,” **the same method we used in the past to insure that the sex of our third child was a boy.** And he was. Daniel Robert Ford was born on March 15, 1982 at Los Robles Hospital in Thousand Oaks, California. I was 31 years old.

I have little conscious memory of Danny as a baby. When he was visiting me in the summer of 1996, he looked at me emotionlessly and said, “Mom, I don’t remember anything about my childhood.” He just stated the fact. What was very apparent to me was that my teenage son had no emotion attached to this statement or even any means to think this thought through to understand what it all might mean.

**War Games at Jordan Ranch to Terrorize Kelly and Me**

When Kelly was around three years old, we were told to walk down to the “end of the road,” which I knew as Bob Hope’s Jordan Ranch. Once inside the fence we were injected with drugs in the back of a limo and were told to start walking out onto the ranch. Somehow, all of a sudden, my little daughter was gone. **There was a whole group of men in army fatigues who I later found out were playing war games.**

But in the drugged state of mind they put me in, I had no way to know this was just a game. Bob had a walkie-talkie that he used to radio to the men in army fatigues. He told them what to do and say to us. The drugs made it impossible to think clearly.

They told me Kelly’s life depended on me finding her quickly. A helicopter flying overhead landed nearby and I finally found Kelly, naked and huddling near a small scrub bush. She was very dirty and had cried so much that her little eyes were swollen nearly shut and her face was covered with dirt and tears all mixed together.

This is the type of activity these men needed to use in order to guarantee that, under national security, a mother and her baby daughter would never remember the perverted experiences for which they were being used by **Henry Kissinger, Bob Hope,** and other high-level controllers.

After I had my children, they always inflicted trauma on me and one or more of my kids (always with my daughter Kelly) before an assigned rendezvous took place. Those experiences were terrifying and horrific so, **that my controllers felt very certain I would never gain access to** memory of the experiences the trauma was meant to cover.

This time, we were in Catalina and my husband told the kids that we were going to look at a new hotel complex on the island. When we arrived, three men in suits told us to go into a room where there was a single row of chairs lined up against the wall. Passively and robotically, we complied. Kevin our oldest son, who then was nine, was the first in the lineup, then Craig, me, and Kelly, who was seven, and last, at the far end, our youngest son Danny, who was three.

**One of the suited men took a razor blade or something similar and started with Kevin and slowly and deliberately ran it over the top of his legs, then onto Craig's, then mine, Kelly's and little Danny's.**

All of us were bleeding and traumatized, in a daze, physically frozen, staring straight ahead. I was terrified and panicked, but sat there, helpless to do anything to protect my children, as a result of years of abuse and mind control programming.

Craig could do nothing to defend the children or me. He couldn't even defend himself. All of us just sat there like zombies with blood trickling off our burning legs. One suited man informed us, "This is just the beginning," and they took Danny and threw him up against the wall. With the air knocked out of him and in obvious pain, he crumpled over and crouched up into a small ball, **already, at three years old, knowing better than to cry out.**

They always did something horrific and if the kids or I cried out or showed any reaction or retaliation, they would hurt another one of the kids or me even more.

### *Bob Hope's Escapades*

We owned a large family camper that was fully self-contained. At times we went up into the High Sierras, to visit Mammoth, Sequoia, Tahoe, Reno, Yosemite National Park, Big Bear, and Crestline. We also took the children to Six Flags Magic Mountain and, of course, Disneyland.

Bob Hope showed up in many of these locations. It seemed like he was everywhere. Sometimes Bob would snap his fingers in front of my face or jingle his keys in front of my eyes to get me to respond. He often liked to meet for sex or information exchange in mountain cabins. ...He usually spoke in clever little lines and phrases.

What actually occurred often was **a rendezvous with Bob or some leader** they needed to get information to. Sometimes **Reagan** was brought out on a little ocean excursion and ended up navigating right to us. I was then transported aboard with him for sex and messages. Sometimes I stayed all night with him on his transport. **He said he was very upset with Henry Kissinger for taking so many matters into his own hands.** He said he knew a few hours with me would help him snap out of the mood he was in.

### *NASA*

When Danny was an infant we went for programming together. **He was a year old when his inner-space mind files were created** in order for him to have a wide range of access points, without the necessity of as much trauma as was necessary back in the days when mine were created. Time had shown our controllers that **trauma itself was one cause for the breakdown in slaves.** So Danny was exposed to their newer technology, from birth, and Danny and I were both heavily

programmed and cross-programmed together. I was there with Danny when he was 3 or 4 years old. It seemed like a school field trip, but the events that unfolded were otherwise. Danny had on a light blue T-shirt. We were sitting with other mothers and children, in the front row of a circular auditorium.

Men in NASA suits, **who were dressed like astronauts were all around** and one of them came over, lifted Danny up and put him into a chair. “Like the real astronauts sit in!” the man explained. This chair had equipment all around it.

Danny smiled so sweetly across the auditorium at me like he was so proud and so happy to be chosen to sit in the big astronaut chair. There was such anticipated excitement and innocence in his joyful smile. Soon the man instructed him to lean back so his head was properly aligned to fit into a silver band and when Danny was in the proper alignment, **I watched the NASA official clamp the back of the silver band to fit snugly around his little forehead.**

Danny looked up at the NASA official, eyes wide with innocence and youthful exuberance, and smiled as the man said to Danny, “Hold on for the ride of your life!”

They brought in some sort of glasses (virtual reality?) to rest in front of Danny’s eyes and told him to look into the viewer. Then to my horror, the man standing next to Danny gave a cue to another man and I watched in agony as Danny’s little body jolted.

They must have been giving him electroshock. After a time, his little body went limp and he was unconscious. I was dying inside, but knew from many past experiences with his older brother that if I made any attempt to interfere things would only get worse for all of us, especially Danny, so **against all maternal protective instinct**, I maintained my composure.

Pretty soon the NASA official waved a smelling salt or something in a cotton ball bound with gauze, in front of Danny’s face. He came to abruptly and they released him from the equipment and

then from the chair. He was sweating profusely around his forehead and under his nose. As the man helped him out of the chair, Danny looked over at me and several facial expressions quickly washed over him.

At first he looked utterly humiliated and embarrassed, which was soon replaced with a look of utter shame that spread over his entire face and down his little body. He could barely walk over to me and when I stood to help him, the NASA man said, "He's a big boy, he can do this on his own."

Soon we were escorted out, put on a shuttle back to the airport and were flown home. None of this experience was available to my conscious mind until years later when I began the grueling process of deprogramming. Danny has no memory of this event available to his conscious mind.

Danny's mind files were filled with data early on and expanded after he was three years old. I drove him to Point Mugu or we were intercepted at the intersection of Kanan and Agoura Road, and go in the car with these men. **They usually drove a dark colored sedan with tinted windows.** Whether I drove or not, these men took my son from me in the car at Point Mugu in the morning, and returned him back to me at the car by late afternoon.

Henry Kissinger filled Danny with **high-level information, intended to span many years** and to be delivered whenever necessary at specific future dates to large crowds of people. Danny had historical files put in, as did I.

At Born Learners Preschool at three to four years of age, Danny started special computer classes that kept him at school long hours, sometimes into the evening. When I asked him if he wanted to stop he always said he loved it, as did his best friend Justin. I believe programmers do more of the training via computer screen now, often using virtual reality. After computer class, I took the two of them to Monarch's Gymnastics.

I thought I would not be able to bear the pain and grief when I began remembering scenarios of the ways in which I'd been programmed to be a part of my children's preschool mind control experiences. This is information I'd prefer to withhold as it goes against everything I believe in, but **in order for people to understand how this system works**, it is necessary for me to share the following.

This event occurred in Danny's preschool. On occasion, I helped out in the class. I remembered standing with Danny's teachers who were instructing the children in a game; they all had to take their clothes off, step onto a colored circle and then take turns doing sexual acts to the child next to them.

The games always took place at the same time in the mornings and were centered around colors, music, body movement and hand signals. **Hand signals** were taught to the children this way and put to music for reinforcement. There was a VCR off to the side of the classroom where an individual child was placed to watch a special pre-selected tape. ...

Danny completed computer classes in preschool before he was four years old. During my deprogramming process, I was horrified when I remembered that I continually read him the story of Danny and the Dinosaur. As I re-read the story years later, I found a phrase in the book, which states, "there's no place to run, no place to hide."

And here again was example of how I, as his programmed parent, was used to keep my own son's programming locked tightly in place, reinforcing the programs that were used to keep the parts of his mind that were compartmentalized for our controller's use, separate from his conscious awareness.

Henry Kissinger has been Danny's main man. He was the one calling the shots and organized the **creation of Danny's mind files for NASA/military use**.



Danny was, and may still be, scheduled for a major position within NASA one day, following in the footsteps of his **grandfather Ford** and **Uncle Lyle Curran**. They have him scheduled to become a scientist. I overheard Henry talking to someone about it.

Danny has very specific programming themes that center around all the planets -- Jupiter, Mars, Venus, Pluto, Saturn, etc., and I was programmed to tell him often before he went to sleep, "I love you to the moon and much, much, much, much, more than that. A thousand times more than that. A trillion times more than that," and on and on until we got to the highest number beyond infinity, and Danny knew that number. For some reason I can't remember it. I never could. **Then, he would go to sleep.**

Danny and Kelly both had those neon, glow-in-the-dark stars and planets on their ceilings and so did I. Danny has tons of high tech information in his brain. I saw him demonstrated at Point Mugu when they put him in front of a group to demonstrate his capabilities. **Henry took Danny to different** locations to "display the technology," showing that a five year old could appear to be genius level, "a computer whiz."

He had mega memory, displaying the intelligence level of what they termed a "Junior College Student." Danny was seen as having the intelligence of the future and they said he would blossom in high school, whatever that meant.

They said that, by then, Danny would be fully functional and used by them extensively in international work. Henry talked a lot about Danny and I remember Danny holding onto Henry's leg one time when he was demonstrating Danny in front of a whole group of people. [All emphasis added]

**Appendix L. Rabbi Marvin Antelman.** *Eliminate the Opiate, Vol 2.* (2002) – **Opposing the Sabbatian Sect.**

According to the Sabbatian prophet, Nathan of Gaza, the souls in Israel have a destiny to be united in a “wonderful union” with the supernatural seirot, i.e., the supernatural void of radiant emanations surrounding God when he created the universe.

This is the horrifying Gnostic Mandate for a Shoah; kill Jews, exterminate them so that they may be united because of their holiness with their creators’ primordial emanations. In combining with them, Tikun, or perfection is achieved as the souls are “all united in one body which is the Messiah”.

As in Judaism, so too in other religions did the poison of Gnosticism exercise its toxic sinister influence. Among Gnostic secret and non-secret societies, there were elements or universal themes that persisted, which took on their own putrid parochial flavour within a specific group.

If we would attempt to catalogue the most prominent conceptual aberrations of Gnosticism, our list would certainly include the following elements:

Satanism, Dualism, Antinomianism, Millennialism, Orgiastic sex rites, Witchcraft, Esotericism, Violence, Self-Immolation, Reincarnation, Astrology, Demonology, Necromancy, Secrecy, Asceticism, Use of hallucinogens, Renunciation of property ownership and New Ageism....

The Thule Society, of which Adolf Hitler was a member, emphasized Satanism, reincarnation, hallucinogenic narcotics and violence. The Flagellants emphasised millennialism and self-immolation.

They exaggerated the teachings of Orthodox Christianity, while the Satanic millennialistic, ascetic Sufi secretly sabotaged the moral teachings of Islam....

Some Gnostic movements resulted in apparent disparate behaviour among sectarians. For example, it was not uncommon for some members of the same Gnostic sect to indulge in promiscuous sexual behaviour even to the point of actual incest while others would lead ascetic lives.

Actually, both the ascetic and promiscuous sexual indulger were practising antinomian behaviour. Their common ground “is the determination not to play the Creator’s game”. Asceticism repudiates allegiance to God through abstention, and promiscuity through excess....

Of all Gnostic societies and cults, those that posed the greatest threat to Christianity, monotheistic faiths and especially to Jews and Judaism, and have influenced the course of contemporary history, are the Sabbatians, Illuminati-CFR Conspirators, Rosicrucian mystics, Thule Society, Cult of The All-Seeing Eye – Temple of Understanding,

*Breira Frankists, Sufi and the Buddhist Master Cult*

The Gnostics believed that weather was controlled by Princes of Light and Darkness who created hail and storms.

To them, these Princes controlled various aspects of nature and their wrath was to be supplicated. The Sh’ma states that rain would be withheld from Israel if its people should pursue that very lack of values implied in Gnostic idolatry.

As it says in the Torah, “It shall come to pass that if you worship other gods that the anger of the Lord will be kindled against you. The Heavens will be locked up and there will be no rain and the earth will not yield its produce.”

Gnostics proclaimed the fecundity principle. Sexual promiscuity was an ultimate end. The Sh’ma warns Israel not to “lust after” the desires of the heart and the eyes. Indeed, the Rabbis comment that to lust after the heart refers to Gnosticism.

The international occult neo-Frankist Cult of the All-Seeing Eye has in its heirarchy known Satanists. The Gnostic Golden Dawn and the Thule Society were replete with Satanists.

The Illuminati Asiatic Brethren Lodges, heirs to Frankists' Sabbatian mysticism, based much of their theosophy on Jonothan Eibeschutz's (1690-1764) Gnostic antinomian work V'Avo Hayom El HaAyin, literally, "I shall approach the eye today."

However, the title is verbatim the verse in Genesis (24:42) in which Ayin which usually means eye here means "spring" or fountain, and concerns Abrahams servant Eleazar's narrative about Rebecca. ... The first word of this verse may be read with different vowels to indicate either the future or past tense. The concepts of Illumination are inextricably inter-woven with the eye....

In Hebrew there is a letter Ayin as well as a word Ayin, meaning eye. The Hebrew Ayin is equivalent to 70 and RI is equivalent to three times 70, or 210. Illumination is brought about by destroying the Demon of Blindness through triangular diminution. The pyramid and triangle are important Gnostic symbols.

The eye of Illumination of the Illuminati is above a pyramid. That of the Gnostic Golden Dawn is inside a triangle. When Ayin is spelled out in Hebrew, it consists of three letters whose numerical equivalent is 130. The triangle in which the eye sits is also symbolic of the Platonic three classes; the working, military and the ruling classes.

In Sabbatian mysticism, sin is holy and is to be indulged in. This is the opposite to what the Torah preaches. Therefore one of the biblical sections of the Sh'ma, which is central in the daily worship of the Jew, was completely reversed by Gnostics and provides the link between the hidden eye and the fecundity principle of sexual anarchy.

**Appendix M. Review of Sandra Uttley's *Dunblane Unburied*.**



*On March 13, 1996, in Dunblane, Scotland, 16 children ages 5 and 6 were shot to death in the gymnasium. Their teacher Gwen Mayor also was shot dead. Twelve other kids and two teachers were wounded.*

One resident of Dunblane, Sandra Uttley, who was 26 years old at the time, was the friend of a man who lost his daughter in the shootout. She was unhappy with the Cullen Inquiry that was held in 1997, but had no knowledge of wrongdoing by Inquiry members until she read an online item in 1999.

She got on the case brilliantly and by 2006 she had published a book, *Dunblane Unburied*. It tells us the following: Hamilton supposedly turned the gun on himself after the shooting spree, but this can't be correct as he had two shots to the head.

Parents were kept locked in an office for hours before being told that their child was dead – the extra time being needed for “identification of the victims.” (Uttley says this was to let the crime scene in the gym be tampered with.)

The Head Teacher said he called the police office line, not 999, but records seem to show he called 999. Can we sort that out by listening to calls? No, the case is under a 100-year seal.

An off-duty cop, Grant McCutcheon, happened to be in the building and gave an apparently correct description of what he saw, yet he was not called as a witness at Cullen Inquiry!

A Dunblane child told his Dad that Hamilton had asked him, not once but many times over a 2-year period, to tell him the layout of the school, e.g., which door led to the gym, and what time the school's morning assemblies were held.

Hamilton was a pedophile and a seller of photos of scantily clad boys, in days before the upsurge of kiddie porn that came with the Internet. Hamilton was very interested in guns and had, in 1996, asked an instructor at the shooting club to help him improve his 10-yard range.

Hamilton was a loner. He had owned a camera shop but his main occupation was running Boy's Clubs and summer camps. He over-disciplined the youngsters in a dictatorial style. On numerous occasions, parents filed complaints with police. These never had the effect of preventing Hamilton from getting leases on school campuses to run his camps. They also did not result in police refusal to renew his gun licenses.

The victims and the community received, from a not-openly-accountable Dunblane Fund, six million pounds. Hamilton seized the moral high ground by sending complaints about being harassment by authorities, even writing to the Queen the very week before the massacre. Those who complained about him were threatened with libel suits.

Except for Doreen Hagger, mother of a camper whom Hamilton mistreated, no one took an angry position during the Inquiry. She was beaten down during cross-examination, and her "drinking" was mentioned. (She doesn't drink but multiple sclerosis causes her words to sound slurred.)

Sandra Uttley's careful research is a marvel. She was aided by the aforementioned Ms Hagger and by a businessman William W Scott. The online item that had caught Uttley's attention was a

request by a man who had read the first edition of *The Scotsman* on the final day of the inquiry. It said that Police Commissioner McMurdo's chauffeur testified that he had often driven his boss to visit Hamilton at home in the evening. Later editions did not carry the item and the newspaper denies that it ever published that fact.

This brings us to the order of closure under the 100-year rule. William Scott inquired of the Parliament of Scotland, and found that there is no statutory basis for that rule in Scotland! Quoting page 78 of *Dunblane Unburied*: "Even now the Lord Advocate is only agreeing to release some of the papers since there are some, he says, that are too sensitive to be made public." (Ask: why do folks put up with this kind of talk?)

On May 12, 1998, as recorded in Hansard, Lord Burton stated that he had, in June 1994, made a report to the Ministry of Defence about the Queen Victoria School, at which Hamilton was a frequent visitor. Lord Burton said: "Nothing of this was in the Cullen Report. Cullen is a Mason with a duty to protect brother Masons. There is evidence to show corruption and maladministration by the police." Talk about incriminating!

Police officers perjured themselves. Hardly anyone who testified was cross-examined. Contradictions were flagrantly left unresolved, such as the highway cameras showing Hamilton driving in a different direction from his itinerary of to the official story. Cullen looks guilty of cover-up, a crime.

I will give but one quote to show obfuscation (Uttley's p 70):

"[The parents of one child] state that they saw two bullet holes in the south wall of the gym, about 2 inches apart and just 6 inches from the ground. Their statement continues, 'There were no other bullet holes in that wall and I noticed that there were quite a few bullet holes in the other walls which would confirm my...(words are blanked out here) that he fired into the wall at the bottom end of the gym where Hamilton had entered the gym.' So WHO fired into the walls?"

It looks as though Hamilton was a player in what we all now know to be a roaring trade in pedophile literature. Because of this he was blackmailable. Police seemed to come to his house for ‘friendship’ but Hamilton’s personality was said to be creepy, hostile, and strange. Hard to see how anyone would find his company enjoyable. I speculate he was being turned into a robot that could carry out tasks for World Government.

I suspect he was programmed to ask that child those repetitive questions about the layout of the school building, and to ask the gun instructor to help him with his 10-yard shooting range.

There are many cases in which a patsy lays a trail, starting years earlier, which the media can then pounce on to prove his guilt. And there was Hamilton’s clever harassment of people who complained about him. It helped police keep him in business.

As far as I know, there is such a thing as a lust for blood and Hamilton may have desired to commit multiple murders that day. Yet it is also possible that he was hypnotized to do it. Clearly he didn’t commit suicide. Someone shot him. I think it was a person working for the Big Boys who took him out, and then the police created the scene of a Lone Gunman.

Why am I going so far afield here? Because I have seen this happen many times. I would be glad to describe it in court. In 1996 there was the killing of 34 tourists in Port Arthur, allegedly by Martin Bryant, but definitely not by him. In 2002 in Erfurt, Germany there was a school massacre very similar to Dunblane. The German shooter, age 19, was supposedly making payback for being expelled from school. Imagine it.

When you take a closer look, it is always an event instantly interpreted by media, followed by a wholly inadequate government inquiry. The public now takes it as given that a lone individual can carry off the most complicated activity without help. This is ridiculous. A few significant clues, such as the 100-year closure of the Cullen Inquiry records should be enough to tell any citizen that she’s being had, bigtime. (We can’t see Hamilton’s



autopsy because of “privacy laws”? That sort of remark is frequently heard.)

So why are these things done? Again, I’m guessing. I propose that the main goal is to break up community’s security and leave us all waiting to see which disaster will strike next. Maybe an earthquake? maybe an epidemic, maybe a spree-killer? All of this renders us weak in the face of creeping tyranny.

Many onlookers say the shoot-outs are done to take our arms away. Granted, gun control laws do often follow. But what good are guns anyway when the powerful have so many ways to prevent our getting at them? They have drones, chemicals, radiation, and they have the mainstream media to keep everyone in ignorance, plus a major enterprise in education to make sure children come out of school ignorant of history.

I also think, judging by the grotesque nature of some of the events (I’d include the Haiti earthquake in that, and certainly the Dunblane kindergarten massacre), that a few men at the top are so perverted that they do these things for fun.

They are extremely pathetic individuals. (See Kay Griggs’ report on Henry Kissinger.) And they must constantly demonstrate their loyalty to one another. They are stuck in a rut. Poor things.

Yet I continue to blame ourselves, the citizens of a free country. We really don’t have to be so accepting of dishonesty, do we? Or so afraid to take a stand? Sandra Uttley’s book has not had one Amazon review in the eight years’ of its life. Would a reviewer be risking his life? Yep. But he is risking his life every day by not speaking out.

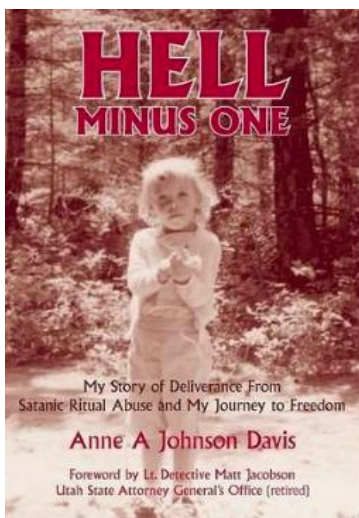
Take a chance. Speak out.



Valerie Wolf, R.I.P.



Nellie Arrigo, R.I.P.



Anne Johnson Davis, R.I.P.



Lynn Moss Sharman, R.I.P.

## **PART IV: DELIVERANCE FROM THE DARK**

### **Introduction to Part IV: Deliverance from the Dark**

Well it's a nice kettle of fish, isn't it. Why do we put up with this nonsense? Let's not put up with it. Let's go back to where we were before and let the good times roll. Seriously the situation is ridiculous and there's no reason to let it continue.

Part I told the survivors' stories, Part II focused on the stories told to the Royal Commission, and Part III had the disgusting title "Satan Is in Charge." Well, sorry, Satan, ol' boy, you have been demoted. You did not turn out a worthwhile product. Amscray bigtime, hear?

The job is for us to recover our sense of balance, our valuing of creativity and of virtue. Listen to a 1798 "conspiracy theorist" John Robison describe the role of virtue:

I do not mean to maintain, that the Mason Lodges were the sole corrupters of the public mind in France. No -- in all nations that have made much progress in cultivation, there is a great tendency to corruption, and it requires all the vigilance and exertions of magistrates, and of moral instructors, to prevent the spreading of licentious principles that arise naturally of themselves. Virtue is the cultivation of the human soul. Virtue supposes exertion; so must man be prompted to that exertion which is necessary on the part of every individual for the existence of a great society....

The Illuminati's immediate aim is to get the possession of riches, power, and influence, and, to accomplish this, they want to abolish Christianity; and then dissolute manners and universal profligacy will procure them the adherence of all the wicked, and enable them to overturn all the civil governments of Europe... till they have reduced mankind to the state of one undistinguishable chaotic mass.

I think we also need generosity. Being unselfish is just as normal a human practice as being selfish. If trouble starts now – we are supposedly being led into World War III – that does not mean each person must calculate survival as a zero-sum game. Humans are team workers.

## **Deliverance**

The first edition of this book had the title *Deliverance! A Royal Commission and “Pizzagate” Reveal Society’s Hidden Rulers*. That is the same title it now has, but perhaps in 2017 it was premature.

I had thought we were about to celebrate the fall of Humpty Dumpty in America thanks to the leaked e-mails of John Podesta. I also thought Justice Peter McClellan was going to do the right thing by Fiona Barnett in Australia.

And therefore I thought the sleeping public was about to wake up to the astonishing fact that we not only have rulers who commit major crimes against children, but that there is an entire structure of rulership up there that is based on cuckoo beliefs such as Satanism. And is HIDDEN.

I am still on the celebrating kick, but now it has (for me) lost almost all connection to pedophilia. The survivors may think I am abandoning their cause. Yes. It’s true -- I shan’t attempt to do anything to make Comet Pizza and Ping Pong (or similar) cease its cruelties to children. Such an effort is hopeless if we allow a corrupt government to rule.

The thing, then is to insist that the government not be corrupt. And how to do this? I’ll suggest some ways in the five chapters of Part IV. These have to do with: quelling fear, circumventing dead institutions, ending all official secrecy (and the respect it foolishly attracts), and confronting the wrongdoers with a judicious deployment of anger. Plus giving free hugs. I don’t see how we could lose.

## 21. Forgive Me, David Rockefeller



Forgive me, David Rockefeller (1915-2016). I did not know about these things in time to discuss them with you. I mean the things your employee at Planned Parenthood, Dr Richard Day, spouted off in 1969. He told us how you were redesigning society and trying to recreate the human being.

I would have told you that your plan is not feasible. But more than that I'd have gently informed you that as a race we humans have already achieved a better deal. We have found out how to project our self-love into something bigger. Think about John Donne's famous poem:

No man is an island entire of itself;  
every man is a piece of the continent,  
a part of the main;

if a clod be washed away by the sea, Europe is the less, as well  
as if a promontory were,  
as well as a manor of thy friends or of thine own were;

any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved in  
mankind.

And therefore never send to know for whom the bell tolls; it  
tolls for thee.

David, it would have been good if we Americans had done more to react to Dr. Day's speech. Then we could have stopped in its tracks some really monstrous schemes you were cooking up. I realize you did have some delusions that you were doing good. Grandpa Rockefeller had those, too.

It's terrible to realize that almost a half-century has elapsed since the night Dr Day gave that after-dinner speech to a large assemblage of medical students in Pennsylvania. Some doctors were present and one of them, Lawrence Dunegan, recorded it for posterity. That was in 1988.

Even he could not think of a response. Most likely he did not understand that the Rockefeller set whom Day worked for did not just have zany ideas but had the power to implement all of them or at least most of them. Let me show you how the whole thing struck me, after 2000.

### **Directing Industry**

The most amazing thing to me was the way "Rockefeller" could direct any and all walks of business. Just consider the following five of his hundred predictions; see how Rocky had to be able to give directives to the manufacturers:

1. Dr Day said that: people would be encouraged to buy Japanese cars, and one way to cut their habit of buying from Detroit would be to have Fords, and Chevrolets contain faulty small parts like window handles that fell off.
2. He said bras would become softer, showing the natural movement of the body. (They were stiff in the old days.)
3. He predicted that baseball salaries would skyrocket – and the purpose of this was to make citizens feel less attached to their local team.

4. He announced that hospitals would be built in such a way as to serve as prisons when needed.

5. He said they would “bring sex out in to the open” such that you would soon see everything on VCR or at the movies, and later on TV.

It is for sure that the sale of Japanese cars increased, bras got softer, baseball salaries went up, and now you can see all the sex you can think of. I don’t know if the new hospitals are geared for imprisonment – but going on Dr Day’s track record they probably are.

Naturally when we saw those various things happening we didn’t imagine them being a policy – they just occurred, right? Baseball stars got greedy, girls burned the bra for ideological reasons and then accepted softer ones – etc.

Now that we can see that *very few trends probably come from market forces*, we had better listen closely to Dr Day’s scheme and figure out how to stop it from eventuating further.

Here is a quick outline (almost verbatim) of what Dr Day said in four broad areas: cultural change, human relations, control over the individual, and the designing of slums.

### **Cultural Change**

Rational thought, education, and artistic creativity will not matter. “We” can do everything. For example:

Music will get worse. It is already deliberately bad.

Messages will be sent to the young via loud music and they will not even realize certain lyrics are coming into their brain.

Libraries would not be so open-door. You may have to show a reason for wanting a particular book.

Scientific reports would be falsified as needed.

Religion would be changed, in the direction of a universal religion. This would call for the collapse of the Catholic Church (“and the clergy will help us”). Everyone would be busy with less time or opportunity to really look about and see what was going on.

Not everybody should be free to travel the way they do now in the United States. People don’t have a need to travel. Violence would become more prevalent, and seeing dead people on the street would no longer cause panic. Some key words in literature would change (the Bible and Mark Twain were mentioned) and although subtle, the whole meaning could be changed.

## **Human Relations**

The old-fashioned way that make strong families must go. For example:

Fewer people would get married.

Girls would be expected to act like boys, such as by having sports teams.

The age of puberty would be driven down.

Homosexuality would stop being a negative issue.

Eating out would replace the family dinner table.

Little girls would stop playing with baby dolls and tea sets.

Men would travel to work in other cities – this would help break marriages up.

Your doctor would no longer work for you but for his employer.

The elderly would be given hints that they are no longer able to keep up and should take a Demise Pill.

Home ownership would become a thing of the past and ultimately you would be assigned a place to live.

Strangers may live with you, thus you would not be certain whom to trust.



Population shifts would be encouraged, such as migrating to the Sun Belt, as people who are new in an area are quicker to pick up new ways without complaining.

Music for the older people would continue in tandem with what the young wanted. They would not hear each other's music. Each thinks of their music as their identity.

## **Control Over the Individual**

Many things will come about to ensure control from the top. For example:

The screen of your TV will monitor what you do at home. Everyone must carry an ID and soon this will be in the form of a chip under the skin.

(Or a dentist may put it in a filling without your being aware.)

All sales will be done by credit. If you don't obey your credit card will be cancelled.

Anyone who tries to help you will be committing a crime.

No one will be permitted to grow their own food.

The few privileged people who should be allowed to hunt could maybe rent or borrow a gun from official quarters rather than own their own.

We can control the weather and cause a drought or make the land so muddy you can't harvest a crop.

New diseases will appear that will be untreatable for a long time.

National identity will decline, you will be a world citizen.

Anti-trust laws will change. Only big business can survive.

There will only be a single banking system

Inflation is infinite – keep adding zeros.

Uncooperative individuals will disappear.

Doctors will give lethal injections; hospitals will act as jails.

Costs of health care would be jacked up so you would be forced to get insurance.

## **The Designing of Slums and Low Class Behavior**

Apparently the “bad areas” don’t just happen. It is all planned with an eye on human behaviour and how to bring the quality of life down. For example:

Drinking would be encouraged. But at the same time laws would increase to punish drink-driving.

Once you lose your license you may lose your employment.

Psychiatric services would be greatly expanded.

The government would enter the gambling business.

The increased availability of drugs would provide a sort of law of the jungle whereby the weak and the unfit would be selected out.

Crime will be used to manage society. There would be created slums and other areas well maintained.

Housing will be expensive, so many dwellings will stand empty.

The smart people will buy healthy food and do exercising, the lazy will not.

Buildings would be allowed to deteriorate, and streets would be allowed to deteriorate in certain localities. The purpose of this was to provide the jungle, the depressed atmosphere for the unfit.

News about drug abuse would also tend to reduce the unwarranted American complacency that the world is a safe place, and a nice place.

## **Ways To Manipulate Your Outlook and Expectations**

Do you think you have heard the worst of Dr Day’s speech – which was given in a polite tone and did not cause anyone to throw a shoe at him? No, there is more besides the aforementioned directives to manufacturers, planned cultural changes, changes in human relations, way of getting control over the individual, and the designing of slums. Much more. Dr Day showed how they can change your outlook:

Buildings and bridges would be made so that they would collapse after a while, there would be more accidents involving

aeroplanes and railroads and automobiles. All of this to contribute to the feeling of insecurity, that nothing was safe.

All the old movies would be brought back again. There were other privileges that would also be accorded older folks: free transportation, tax discounts. Once that generation passed, then gradually things would tighten up. The old movies and old songs would be withdrawn, gentler entertainment would be withdrawn.

Violence would be made more graphic. This was intended to desensitize people to violence. There might need to be a time when people would witness real violence and be a part of it. So there would be more realistic violence in entertainment, which would make it easier for people to adjust.

Nothing is permanent. Streets would be re-routed and renamed. Areas you had not seen in a while would become unfamiliar.

## **Big Changes Toward Violence**

After talking about the central control of banking, Dr Day casually mentioned the following:

When the new system takes over, people will be expected to sign allegiance to it, indicating that they don't have any reservations or holding back to the old system. "There just won't be any room", he said, "for people who won't go along. Somewhere in this vein he said there would not be any martyrs. "People will just disappear."

The bringing in of the new system he said probably would occur on a weekend in the winter. Everything would shut down on Friday evening and Monday morning when everybody wakened there would be an announcement that the New System was in place.

## **No Holds Barred**

But now here are the two most astonishing secrets Dr Day conveyed to his audience on that day in 1969 – nuclear

weapons for domestic control, and terrorism as a way of forcing acceptance of the new system. Are you ready? Note: Dr Dunegan uses quote marks if verbatim Dr Day:

1. We would bring in the ‘New International Political System.’ “If there were too many people in the right places who resisted this, there might be a need to use one or two or possibly more nuclear weapons.” As it was put, this would be possibly needed to convince people that, “We mean business.” That was followed by the statement that, “By the time one or two of those went off then everybody, even the most reluctant, would yield.”

2. There was a discussion of terrorism. Terrorism would be used widely in Europe and in other parts of the world. At that time it was thought terrorism would not be necessary in the United States. It could become necessary in the United States if the United States did not move rapidly enough into accepting the system.

### **He Felt Sorry for Us?**

Reading this in printed form in 2018 one does feel that it was extremely bold for a Rockefeller minion to confide such secrets. Of course he must have had permission to do it. At times, he seemed sorry about it, saying “People don’t ask the right questions.” He also tried to explain how public complacency is attained:

Dr Dunegan recounts that Dr Day said that very few people really know how government works. Elected officials are influenced in ways that they don’t even realize and they carry out plans that have been made for them and they think they are authors of the plans.

Somewhere in the presentation he made two statements. One is, “People can carry in their minds and act upon two

contradictory ideas at one time, provided that these two contradictory ideas are kept far enough apart.”

The other statement was, “You can know pretty well how rational people are going to respond to certain circumstances or to certain information that they encounter. So, to determine the response you want you need only control the kind of data or information that they’re presented or the kinds of circumstance that they’re in; and being rational people they’ll do what you want them to do. They may not fully understand what they’re doing or why.”

### **How Did He Get Away with It?**

I think Dr Day was able to deliver his speech without getting any reaction from the floor, as he had wisely chosen the setting. The young students seeing a well-lettered physician at the podium (or maybe just standing at the head table) would be automatically ready to accept any message at all. And if no grumbling came from the older doctors, what young person would have had the chutzpah to challenge Dr Day?

There was one moment when you would think the students would have looked around. That was when the speaker said: “We can cure almost every cancer right now. Information is on file in the Rockefeller Institute, if it’s ever decided that it should be released.” Dr Day admitted that ultimately the cancer cures that were being hidden in the Rockefeller Institute would come to light because independent researchers might bring them out, despite “our” efforts to suppress them.

Even there, though, he was able to throw in a justification: He added: But at least for the time being, letting people die of cancer was a good thing to do because of the problem of overpopulation.

He also said, “There is now a way to simulate a real heart attack. It can be used as a means of assassination.” Only a very skilled pathologist who knew exactly what to look for at an autopsy,

could distinguish this from the real thing. But I don't imagine the students would think anything other than a "good" assassination. After all the doctor was boasting, so it must be kosher, right?

I can remember the 1960s and it was common to hear futurists speak. Let us assume the audience that night considered the news from the speaker had come from a range of futurists, rather than from a sinister club to which Dr Day belonged.

Weren't any of them able to see that "building bridges so they would collapse" is criminal? Or that gun-rental does not accord with the Second Amendment? Or that "to withdraw gentle entertainment after the oldies passed" is not something any individual should be able to control?

Medical students are not your average Joe. They would have been the best and brightest graduates from their college. It's very sad they didn't react. But is it sadder that 49 years later we, too, are not reacting. Clearly we are now aware that many evil plans in the works. Are we so "conditioned" that we accept them? I don't think so.

## **Rocky**

Oh David, y'all done missed the boat. You should not have gone there. You should have put your sharp brain and huge ambition to something other than inciting people to hate each other, to damp down imagination, and to be harassed and oppressed on a daily basis. Gahd, it was such a mistake!

Rocky, when your bell tolled it tolled for the whole human race. It's now up to us to get on the case lickety-split pronto, in hopes that part of God's beautiful creation can be salvaged. You were but one of us. You were ours. I'm sorry you didn't get enough love. I'm sorry you fell in with bad companions. An absolute tragedy. Incredible, really.

## 22. Official Secrecy Is Hilarious, Isn't It?



*Pope Benedict XVI, aka Joseph Ratzinger, resigned under pressure*

The previous chapter laid out many problems that are not covered in this book but which demonstrate that there is a central ruling power. Where it can perform its tasks without government's help, it does so. When it needs government, easy-peasy: they call on their minions in Washington, DC.

It would help to have a few pre-drafted legislative bills with which to scare them. I was amazed to see that Rep Tulsi Gabbard and a senator, Rand Paul, together proposed "The Stop Arming the Terrorists Act." Although it may not pass, its very announcement of the problem matters a lot!

We should get up a bill to alter the current ridiculous legal provisions for secrecy when the intent is to **cover up the crimes of officials**. We could call it "The Stop Protecting the Government Criminals Act." Has a nice ring to it, doesn't it? Assertive. Calm. Business-like.

### **CIA, Get Lost**

You often hear it said that members of the CIA are patriotic and brave. "They do things they are not allowed to tell you about, but wow, would you be impressed if you knew!" I doubt that. **It can't be a crime to report anyone's crime.** In fact it is a crime (misprision) *not* to report crime.

Did you read, in Appendix G, John Kiriakou's Letter from Loretto Correctional Facility? He is getting "corrected" for complaining that waterboarding is torture. That is, he knows that's why they are punishing him, but instead they had to make up something else to charge him with.

I say every CIA man who assaulted a child in the MK-Ultra program committed a crime. And thus every CIA person who knows of it today is **complicit** if he/she does not sing.

Granted, many MK perps were university staff, and hospital personnel such as at Johns Hopkins. But if we just went after the CIA, that would start the ball rolling.

In other books I've written about the corruption of the courts in Australia: *Inquest: Siege in Sydney, and Port Arthur: Enough Is Enough*. And in America -- *Prosecution for Treason; Fraud Upon the Court*; and *Boston Marathon: Indicting the Players*.

I did not pin the problem on secret societies but others have done so, notably Eustace Mullins in *The Rape of Justice*.

He blames the Masons. His theory is that most judges and attorneys are in on a pact. If instructed by their Lodge they will convict or poorly represent, or go all outdoors prosecuting an accused if he is 'trouble,' but protect any Brother Mason from losing a case. Mullins says it is even common for the accused to signal the judge of his membership. I have no evidence of that but the judiciary *is* answering to someone other than the nation and the law.

President John F Kennedy famously said: "The very word 'secrecy' is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths, and to secret proceedings."

Consider these odd remarks by Kay Griggs as to the power of the "army," in a Youtube video with Pastor Rick Strawcutter:



**“This CIA thing is bogus.** Every person I’ve known who was in the CIA was in military intelligence first. [My husband is] a Marine Corps high-level intelligence officer, but he’s under all these Army people. He told his men: It’s the Marine Corps first – the Brotherhood, the Cherry Marines, the bonding that goes on. The Marine Corps comes before God... [Their god is] the Brotherhood.

“It’s very German, it has Masonic leanings. They’re all Masons. This Brotherhood – Opus Dei – they’re the Mob. **The Marine Corps are the hit men.** They’re mercenaries. They’ll switch hats. ... The Marine Corps is just a smoke-and-mirrors thing. [At my husband’s] level, he said we’ve never been an enemy to the Soviet Union. They work with these Communists... **The judges now in the courts are all military officers** following chain-of-command orders.”

I can’t follow up with Kay as she is in hiding, but it’s plain to the naked eye that American judges are corrupt today. What a terrible position that leaves all of us in!

## **The Early Secret Societies**

The 19th and 20<sup>th</sup> anthropologists who did “field work” among tribes said that the men had secret societies. That’s enough to tell me that it is a natural thing. Like boy’s night out in Australia. The male of the species like to do it. If you Google for ‘coffee klatch’ you will see only women’s meetings. And women are lousy at keeping secrets so they wouldn’t be able to come up with anything like Masons.

Now consider the Egyptian pharaohs. Uneasy lies the head that wears that sort of headgear, right? Any ruler of a big group needs henchmen and must offer them something to keep them loyal. That offer gets formalized – because we formalize all arrangements. No doubt part of the deal is that the man’s sons will also be welcome to join.

Ancient Persia had secret societies, as did the Turks -- complete with whirling dervishes. Probably hypnotic. If the Roman empire did *not* go in for skulduggery, I'll eat my hat. Possibly there was never a break between the imperial Romans and the modern mafia and Carbonari.

For purposes of this book's hunt for hidden rulers I don't think you need to find out all that was done by the Knights Templar, the Rosicrucians, the Hellfire Club, Helen Blatavsky, or the Illuminati. Or the KGB. You need only assume that secret societies control the rest of us, as the opportunity is there -- and members get *trapped in* to stay.

### **An Exposé Has No Effect**

If the strong guys run the show it doesn't worry them too much if people find out -- as that won't bring change. An Illuminati guy, Xavier Zwack, was lightning-struck and a nun found his secret documents. In recent memory the "Propaganda Due" pseudo-Masonic Lodge was raided and a membership list, including cardinals, was found.

Even an exposé of criminality *by* government has no effect. In Appendix M, in the matter of a massacre of 20 children in Scotland, Lord Burton -- a Mason -- spoke up and **said it was done by Masons**. No prosecutions followed.

Today many of us are aware of the criminality of Skull and Bones yet both 2004 presidential candidates -- Kerry and Bush were Bonesmen. And consider that on the US dollar the eye-in-the-triangle symbol stares you right in the face.

### **Today's Secret Societies -- Who Runs the Show?**

I try to read any sensible reports that would shed light on the identities of our rulers. It is clear that Henry Kissinger has his hands on the reins as does Rupert Murdoch. Yet they seem to work for someone above them.

I think the Order of the Garter is the absolute Top Dog.

Dutch banker Ronald Bernard is persuasive. He says he was one of 8,000 persons controlling world finance. He was assigned to wreck the Italian economy and did so. He dropped out when he was asked to ritually kill a baby. "I was in training to become a psychopath and I failed."

Bernard adds "*Everything you think you know is not true.*" Wow.

It must be that the largest corporations can make decisions on their own. Recall what Dr Day revealed about the ability of manufacturers to stop making dolls, or to make soft bras -- not to mention change the construction of bridges so they would collapse! Such comprehensive control!

My proposed "Stop Protecting the Government Criminals Act," is tongue-in-cheek. All we need is for people to read Dr Day's list of bad things, and say "I don't think so."

In a speech on April 27, 1961 JFK said to the press:

If you are awaiting a finding of "clear and present danger," then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has **never been more imminent**. It requires a change in outlook, a change in tactics, a change in missions: by the government, by the people, by every businessman or labor leader, and by every newspaper.

For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and **ruthless conspiracy** that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence -- on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice. It is a system which has **conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine** that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations.

## Leakers, Infiltrators, Controlled Opposition, etc.

Not only are most civic-minded organizations infiltrated, but they were probably *begun* for the purpose of “covering the field.” Better to establish a neutral group than let genuine activists get creative. And “secrets” we receive via leaks, are often intended to confuse us and distract us.

There is a whole movement called Progressives that I feel has been set up to siphon good people off. Their emphasis is on social problems that the Powers That Be don't give a hoot about, such as the liberal theme of equality. That's hardly a goal anyone can succeed at, given **a government that works for someone other than the people.**

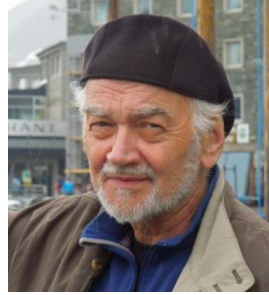
Fran Shure has compared mainstream and alternative journalists on their willingness to publish on forbidden topics, such as 9-11 (See Appendix S). She finds that the majority of alternative presses *won't discuss them*, even negatively -- e.g., Amy Goodman, Seymour Hersh, Chris Hedges, John Nichols, Matt Taibbi, Greg Palast, Jeremy Scahill, Glenn Greenwald, and Bill Moyers. I would thus deem them controlled opposition.

In Oz, the public broadcaster, the ABC, is like that; in fact it acts aggressively toward citizens who mention 9-11. How dare they do that? We let them get away with it, that's how.

A few years ago Congressman Ron Paul revealed that the legislature held a closed door meeting, and even the *topic* was not to be revealed. So who was the boss? Did it result in secret laws? The US Constitution would never permit that, so why did the politicians participate?

Bottom line: don't support secrecy. Acknowledge the human tendency to assume that if high-ups are keeping secrets they are doing so for our own good. Hell, no! **Presume chicanery.** Challenge them every time.

## 23. Fear, Panic, and Rage



(L) Temple Grandin, b 1947 (R) Jaak Panksepp 1943-2017

We have a fear problem today. The cause of it is human nature. We are more or less a herd species and it is “in us” to follow the leader. Presumably we inherited a trait for showing respect, or even reverence, for leaders. Almost certainly we inherited the feeling of awkwardness or shame if we stick out from the crowd. “Mustn’t do that.”

Note: the previous chapter contained a recommendation that we depose bad leaders – so is that bad biology? I say who cares if it’s bad biology. Most of the rules in the Ten Commandments – such as “Don’t lie” -- are bad biology. Humans have more than their DNA to guide them. They have the accumulated wisdom of many generations.

Nevertheless we need to know what’s in the DNA. The sins that I attributed to David Rockefeller in Chapter 21 are in the DNA of everyone – he just had an extra bit of ambition. I advise that we ignore the political or historical particulars and take a zoological approach to *H sapiens*. It would get us out of the state of near-paralysis that we are in.

Here I’ll use the fabulous insights of Professor Jaak Panksepp and Professor Temple Grandin regarding the neuroscience of fear and other emotions. Panksepp’s book is *Archaeology of the Mind*. Grandin’s is *Animals in Translation*. The world is so graced by such people.

Panksepp's main contribution is his identification of the most basic emotion in all mammals including humans; he calls it SEEKING. It motivates the creature to get up and do what is needed. If you are depressed, you are low in the chemical that should be in your brain to help you *seek*.

He also identifies CARE which he believes started with the maternal urge. It is the basis of all caring emotion. His research animal is the rat and he uses high-tech tools.

Grandin advises livestock owners on the behaviour of pigs, cattle, horses, and dogs. One of her research animals is herself. As a child she was severely autistic and can show that some of her autistic traits are closest to that of cows. (Jaak Panksepp, also, looks at the neurobiology of autism.)

## **Aggression and Rage**

Before dealing with animal *fear* we should look at animal *aggression*. Grandin says researchers have ways to categorize aggression. She prefers to divide it as follows (p 143):

1. Assertive aggression (dominance and territorial).
2. Fear-driven aggression -- includes maternal aggression to protect her young.
3. Pain-based aggression.
4. Intermale aggression, influenced by testosterone levels.
5. Irritable or stress-induced aggression.

The brain circuits that govern each type are distinct. The animal has got to do what it needs to do, and Nature has provided very specific mechanisms. If your horse is acting aggressive it's not because you have a generally aggressive horse. There is a practical cause of the behaviour.

**Rage** is a different emotion altogether. It happens when the attempted action by the animal is frustrated. It can even occur when he knows he's vanquished. I quote Grandin:

“Rage is about survival.. Rage drives a zebra being caught by a lion to make one last-ditch effort to escape. I once saw a videotape of a domestic beef cow kicking the living daylights out of an attacking lion -- some of the hardest kicking I have ever seen. Rage is the ultimate defense all animals draw upon when their lives are in mortal danger”.

**Fear.** Do you think fear is a bad thing? No, it isn't. It protects the individual. A subordinate dog is afraid to attack a stronger one, and just as well or he'd get seriously injured.

Fear also makes a prey animal stay alert against predators. Temple has categorized maternal protectiveness as fear-based. The mother worries what will happen to the young. Grandin says: “Many a rancher has told me that the most hot-headed nervous cow in the herd is the one who is most protective of her calf.”

She lists some examples of fear-based behaviour (p 310):

- A cat struggles and vocalizes during veterinary procedures.
- A horse goes berserk on seeing balloons for the first time.
- An abused dog bites when a person raises his hand.
- A dog runs under the couch during a thunderstorm.
- A horse refuses to load onto a trailer because he hit his head the first time he entered one.
- A horse bites for no apparent reason. This often occurs in a horse who has been too harshly trained.

## What about Panic?

Panic is a separate response from fear. Jaak Panksepp points to the etymology of the word. ‘Panic’ comes from the name of the god who finds people lost in forests: Pan. The biological root of this emotion is separation from the mother – the child panics. As adults, when panic strikes we can’t think rationally or make decisions.

I imagine it won’t suffice to try to “learn” not to be panicky. It’s smarter to prepare for the situations and see if we can avoid them. Possibly our overlords have in mind to give us such a big scare we will panic.

I remember being appalled in January 1991 when TV news anchor Peter Jennings announced that the Gulf War had started and that the opening bit was a deliberate “shock and awe” display in the Baghdad sky.

In medieval times human heads were put on public gates.

When the MK-Ultra girls were “trained” by CIA torturers they were often subjected to something that they now label ‘horriification.’ It probably has never happened to you.

Recall that Dr Richard Day warned, in 1969:

**“We would bring in the ‘New International Political System.’ If there were too many people in the right places who resisted this, there might be a need to use one or two, or possibly more, nuclear weapons. By the time one or two of those went off then everybody, even the most reluctant, would yield.”** [Yield? Hello?]

It appears we are not taking seriously enough the threats indicated by insiders like Dr Day. We also tend to avoid thinking of the consequences of the damage to the planet that is occurring – even the vast oceans are being polluted.



## Chronic Apprehension

On the other hand, we are all in a state of continuous low-level apprehension. The media is beating war drums and also cancer drums, kidnap drums, inflation drums, and poison-in-the-candy type drums.

The main method of keeping us off balance is the “news” about terrorist attacks. Attacks occur in schoolrooms, on buses, and even while shoppers are just walking down the street. To quote Dr Dunegan again, as to what Dr Day said:

**“There was a discussion of terrorism. Terrorism would be used widely in Europe and in other parts of the world. At that time it was thought terrorism would not be necessary in the United States. It could become necessary in the United States if the United States did not move rapidly enough into accepting the system.”**

One effect of Nine-Eleven was that it traumatized the millions of people who watched it on TV. So much so that a large percent of them have built up a barrier against talking about it. Those who want to teach people what really happened frequently meet *anger* from colleagues.

Fran Shure, a psychologist who has pulled all this apart in a most helpful way, says don’t try to persuade those folks. But if one day they hear the truth from the pulpit or see it in a newspaper they’ll be willing to accept it. Apparently we who thought we were such a sophisticated bunch have to be treated like kindergarteners. (See Appendix S).

## When Is It Appropriate to Be Afraid?

Fear responses are instinctive. By referring to a particular fear as “appropriate” I don’t mean we can *choose* when to feel fear. In the Temple Grandin list of examples we saw that an animal expresses fear in a situation where he has had a bad experience

before – the cat at the vet’s, the dog who was abused, the horse who hit his head on a trailer.

I believe it’s reasonable to call those expression of fear “appropriate.” Moreover they are adaptive: by shrinking away from what was a bad experience on the past, the animal may save itself from being harmed again.

That said, much of our fear today is *maladaptive*. Instead of protecting us from entering a harmful situation it paralyses us against taking action that would save us.

Consider the many false terrorism events we have had imposed on us. Instead of being afraid we should of course make the wrongdoers afraid. We have a weapon: the law.

Most people have not yet found out that a terroristic atmosphere was set up by the ‘rulers’ *for the purpose* of keeping us in a state of fear. When they do find out, **the appropriate response is anger.**

I happened to have been involved in researching several terror events – two in Australia and one in the US -- and can say without a shadow of a doubt that the government did it (Port Arthur, Sydney, and Boston).

Such information would cause many people to think that *more* fear, not less fear, is the appropriate reaction – after all we depend on government, on leadership, for survival. OK I can see that point, but in the US we have a Constitution that supports many ways to deal with bad government.

Going only on the animal model, which admittedly is not sufficient, I would say that the appropriate response to the depredations of Rockefeller (laid out in Chapter 21) is *rage*.

The poet Dylan Thomas wrote “Rage, rage against the dying of the light.” I say Why not?

## 24. Steve McMurray Outs Academia, Bigtime



*Anton Kidman died shortly after Fiona Barnett dobbed him in.*

Talk about a bonus! Just as I was nearing the finish of this book I happened to find Steve McMurray's 6-part Internet series on MK-Ultra in Australia. It is pretty startling.

This book, so far, has covered MK-Ultra (especially Part I) pedophilia-approved-by-the-bosses (in Part II) Satan and all his pomps (in Part III), and here in Part IV, some ways for us to achieve "deliverance."

Dear Reader, I apologize for putting so much awful material in front of you, but you ain't seen nuttin' yet. McMurray has blown academia open. Here are some of the names: Antony Kidman, Leonas Petrauskas, Martin Orne, Paul Ekman, Phil Sutcliffe, and Martin Seligman.

One day in 2010, Blanche Chavoustie and Rita (not her real name) were staying in my home in Massachusetts. Blanche asked Rita if she knew Martin Orne. She said no. I hadn't heard of him either. I opened my laptop to Google him. Rita, sitting on the sofa next to me, saw Orne's photo. You should have seen the look on her face. It will be with me forever. It seems Orne was her "trainer" and she had not even been told his real name. And that was at *Harvard*.

Here are some random tidbits from McMurray's work:

1. Julian Huxley, brother of Aldous Huxley, was the vice-chancellor of ANU in the Sixties. (Note: the Australian National University was founded in 1954.)
2. Fiona Barnett's nemesis, "Dr Mark," aka Leonas Petrauskas from Lithuania, was involved in very sinister business in PNG (Papua new Guinea).
3. The Maudsley Hospital in London was the staging ground for MK-Ultra in Europe and Africa, maybe Oz too.
4. Professor John Philip Sutcliffe (nickname Phil) was the driving force behind MK-Ultra's hypnosis experiments.

The website of Psychology Museum, [Psych.usyd.edu.au](http://Psych.usyd.edu.au), says Sutcliffe was professor at Sydney from 1950-1991:

"In 1959 Phil was awarded the first PhD in the Sydney Faculty of Arts. His interests were diverse [from] the experimental study of personality, and social psychology (he held MAs in both psychology and anthropology). From the late 1960s he began to [teach] cognitive processes."

Note: That bio fails to mention that Phil Sutcliffe was connected to the cruel Martin Orne at Harvard, or that he did his PhD on hypnosis, for which his examiners were Hans Eysenck of the Maudsley Hospital and Robert White, head of Harvard's all-CIA Department of Social Relations.

## **The Role of Academics**

I used to assume that academics who are covertly MI-6 or CIA simply work in their normal jobs without the head of the school knowing what's going on. (Harvard president Derek Bok once complained to Congress that he did not always know.) I now see it was foolish of me not to realize that it is more likely that covert professors are under the tutelage of the head of department.

McMurray claims a very prominent role for academia in the carrying out of the MK-Ultra program in Australia. He shows that the travails of Fiona Barnett can be traced, via Leonas Petrauskas, a physician, back to his being part of an academic coterie (and God knows what else).

Recall that in Chapter 18 “Tavistock Runs the World,” I said Tavistock was military-connected early on, via physician John Rawlings Rees. Chapter 19, “The Australian Nodes of Tavistock” referred mainly to Dax’s Psychiatry, and the Chelmsford business with Deep Sleep.

Chapter 20 asked “Do Lucifer and the Occult Actually Matter?”. I answered that, in my opinion, No, as there is some big supervisory group to make all the stuff happen.

### **The Fulbrights Listed by McMurray:**

1. **Leonard Huxley** was involved in MK-Ultra’s importation to Australia in 1960. Being on the board of USEFA, he would have overseen the **Fulbright Lectureship** being granted to CIA psychiatrist, **Martin Orne**. Huxley was also on the board of **CSIRO** – Commonwealth Industrial and Scientific Research organization, with Richard **Casey** as the Executive. Casey helped establish ASIO and ASIS.

2. **Peter Van Sommers** received a **Fulbright** in 1958 from Melbourne to become the first student of Experimental Psychology at Harvard’s Social Relations Department. At Harvard he put electrodes in the brain of rats to control their behaviour. In 1972 he became Associate Professor of Behavioral Sciences at **Macquarie University**.

3. In 1963-64, Wendy Thorn was involved in hypnosis research with Mk-Ultra Subproject 84. **Frederick J Evans**, while receiving assistance from the Studies in Hypnosis project, got CIA funding. He received a **Fulbright** to work with Martin Orne at Harvard in 1963.

4. During this time, Gibb is Chair of Psychology at the ANU, Australian National University, which is where **Daniel L Adler** attends, as a 1957 Fulbright. Adler was a PhD student of **MK-Ultra co-founder, Kurt Lewin. Cattell** and Adler were the only Australian **Fulbright** recipients for studies in Psychology in 1957.

5. Also in 1957 at the University of Melbourne, **Joshua Lederberg** from **Fort Detrick** received a **Fulbright** to work with **Sir Gustav Nossal** and **Sir Frank Macfarlane Burnet**. Lederberg was a key individual in the creation of bioweapons as he first discovered that **bacteria can swap genes**. He was connected to Ft Detrick research since 1949 and later became president of **Rockefeller University**, a member of the Defense Science Board, and the mysterious Jason Group.

6. A year before the Kuru research (see addendum) started, **Theodosius Dobzhansky** was chairman of the **American Eugenics Society**. He received a **Fulbright** research scholarship in 1959 to study the effects of Kuru and implement a eugenics policy of restricting the movement of the Kuru-infected Fore tribe in PNG. He did this while studying for his 1960 PhD at **Sydney University**.

7. In 1960 **Arthur Galston** received a **Fulbright** scholarship to Australia to work with **CSIRO**. His work led to the development of **Agent Orange** at Ft Detrick in the Fifties.

### **“Positive” Stuff Today**

Steve McMurray’s work on “Mk-Ultra in Australia” is largely about the period from 1950 to 1970. However he does tell us how Australian schools today are starting to accept a new idea from the same persons who brought us the bad stuff. I am referring to so-called Positive Psychology. Perhaps you have heard of conferences in Sydney: “Happiness and Its Causes.”

Discovering who attends may indicate what’s in the program:

Note: I can hardly bear to say that the Dalai Lama is involved in this, as I think he is a good man. Probably numerous nice folks also attend and believe it to be beneficial. I mean, how can you complain about trying to make people happy?

It appears that this program tells you everything is all right, thus messes you up. It takes away your grip on reality. And it's making its way into schools. Steven Meek, head of Geelong Grammar was first to accept Positive Psychology for his school. For years, too, children have been taught not to argue or criticize as it may hurt a classmate's feelings!

McMurray points out that these guys attended the Happiness and Its Causes conferences in Sydney in 2007 or 2008:

“Drs **Seligman** and **Kidman** attended the conference to promote Positive Psychology and its potential role in education. [Both of them are experienced at torture.]

“The **Australian False Memory Advisor** (see Chapter 4) Dr Graham **Burrows** attended in 2007 and a speaker was B Alan **Wallace** who works on the Cultivating Emotional Balance project with the CIA. Paul **Ekman** was there and Paul **Kelly**, Director of Law Enforcement and Security Workshops. **Bob Carr, previous attendee at Bohemian Grove** was to speak.

“Paul Ekman's research was on the exact same tribe [the Fore] in PNG that Petrauskas worked on. Just a year after working with the Dalai Lama to create the CEB program, he was approached to join the CIA torture program that started at Martin Seligman's house.” [He says he did not join.]

Seligman discovered in dogs that if you offer them no way to escape or make a good choice, they develop “learned helplessness.” **This is what the CIA wants to create in us.**

Much of the MK-Ultra experimentation that went on was to help “intelligence operators” find out how to break a person.

In the memo below, sent by the head of the CIA to the head of the FBI, there is a long explanation as to how they can break a

prisoner down. Dulles said this material was learned from people who had undergone ‘involuntary re-education of basic beliefs and values’ by Communists. Surely that is a lie. The CIA experimented firsthand in MK-Ultra. The following is the CIA’s statement, abridged. Bolding was added by me:

### **A 1956 Memo from Dulles to Hoover, April, 1956**

#### PRINCIPLES OF HUMAN REACTION TO CONTROL

There are progressive steps in exercising control over an individual and changing his behaviour:

1. Making the individual aware of control is the first stage in changing his behaviour. [*A child sees that he is helpless against a strong parent who can control him completely.*] So, **a controlled adult comes to recognize the overwhelming powers of the state and them impersonal, “incarcerative” machinery in which he is enmeshed.**

2. Realization of his complete dependence upon the controlling system is a major factor. He is forced to accept that the only food, tobacco, praise, and social contact he will get will come from the very interrogator who controls him.

3. The awareness of control and **recognition of dependence results in causing internal conflict and breakdown of previous patterns of behaviour.** Since the brainwasher-interrogators aim to have the individuals undergo profound emotional change, they force their victims to [*seek to find*] painfully what is desired by the controlling individual. During this period the victim is likely **to have a mental breakdown [with] delusions and hallucinations.**

4. Discovery that there is an acceptable solution to his problem is the first stage of reducing the individual’s conflict. [It gives great] **feeling of relief** that the horror of internal conflict would cease and that perhaps they would not, after all, be driven insane. It is at this point that they are prepared to make major changes in their value-system. This is an automatic rather than voluntary choice. They have lost their ability to be critical.



## 5. Reintegration (SECTION DELETED BY CIA)

His new value-system, **his manner of perceiving, organizing, and giving meaning to events**, is virtually independent of his former value system. **He is no longer capable of thinking or speaking in concepts other than those he has adopted.** He tends to identify by expressing thanks to his captors for helping him see the light. Brainwashing can be achieved **without using illegal means.**

b. Elicitation for the purpose of brainwashing consists of questioning, argument, indoctrination, threats, cajolery, praise, hostility, and a variety of other pressures. The aim of this interrogation is to hasten the breakdown of the individual's value system and to encourage the substitution of a different value-system.

The procurement of protected information is secondary and is used as a device to increase pressure upon the individual. [Secondary? It may not be there at all.]

a. The first type is one in which the victim has a passive role in the pain inflicted on him (e.g., beatings). Threats of torture were found more effective, as fear of pain causes greater conflict within the individual than does pain itself.

b. The second type of torture is represented by requiring the individual to stand in one spot for several hours or assume some other pain-inducing position. Such a requirement often engenders in the individual a determination to "stick it out."

A conflict develops between his moral determination and his desire to collapse and discontinue the pain. It is **this extra internal conflict, that makes this method of torture more effective** in the breakdown of the individual personality.

[*Hmm. Does that sentence sound like it came from 'victims of Communist torture?'*]

3. Reaction varies with the conditions of the isolation cell. Some have indicated a strong reaction to filth and vermin.

The predominant cause of breakdown in such situations is a lack of sensory stimulation (i.e., greyness of walls, lack of sound, absence of social contact, etc.). Experimental subjects exposed to this condition have reported vivid hallucinations.

4. Another wrinkle in communication control is the informer system. The recruitment of informers in POW camps **discouraged communication** between inmates.

7. Criticism and Self-Criticism. These are mechanisms of communist thought control. In brainwashing, after a sufficient sense of guilt has been created in the individual, sharing and self-criticism permit relief. But the price paid for this relief is loss of individuality and increased dependency.

10 d. Prisoners are often **humiliated by refusing them the use of toilet facilities during interrogation** until they soil themselves. Helplessness in the face of the impersonal machinery of control is carefully engendered within the prisoner. The individual who receives the preliminary treatment described above not only begins to feel like an “animal” but also feels that nothing can be done about it.

The first steps in “depersonalization” of the prisoner have begun. **He has no idea what to expect.** He approaches the main interrogator with mixed feelings of relief and fright.

The prisoner is rarely prepared for the fact that the interrogators are usually friendly and considerate at first. The first occasion he balks at satisfying the interrogator, however, he is in for another surprise. The **formerly reasonable interrogator unexpectedly turns into a furious maniac.**

Short periods of isolation now bring on visual and auditory hallucinations.

(signed by) Allen W Dulles, Director. [All emphasis added]

Note: George Orwell famously wrote, at the end of his book *1984*, “the purpose of torture is torture.” Although no one ever looks into that (as far as I know) to see if there are government officials who believe in torture for torture’s sake, it is a real possibility.

O’Brien, speaking in *1984*:

“You asked me once, what was in Room 101. I told you that you knew the answer already. Everyone knows it. The thing that is in Room 101 is the worst thing in the world.”

When the Abu Ghraib torture became known, a trustworthy journalist, Wayne Madsen, reported that the men in the Bush, Jr White House had an automatic video-link to it, to watch it.

### **Canadian Survivor Writes to the UN**

In 2004, Trish Fotheringham wrote a letter to the United Nations. Despite having been tortured and made to help traffic other children – which she deeply regrets -- she is a leading light in the Forgiveness school. Trish contends that the perps were forced to do what they did (so we should help them stop). She wrote:

“I have known many ritual abuse torturers, **all of whom had suffered Ritual Abuse-Torture in their formative years.** They had backgrounds as varied as the KKK, Jehovah’s Witness, Hell’s Angels, CIA experiments in the U.S., LSD experiments on prisoners in Canada, actual Satanic Cults, Pedophile Rings, Child Porn Rings, and the Government Foster Home System.

“Ultimately, I came to understand that people usually believe the Ritual Abuse-Torture they inflict is performing a worthwhile service, such as “cleansing”, “teaching”, or “disciplining”. Sometimes, they use Torture to condition, train, and gain control of the mind of their followers. In these cases, it is common to encounter other criminal acts, such as

gang-rape, murder, blood-letting and drinking, **human sacrifice, dismemberment, and cannibalism.**

“These widespread, but scattered, “Believers in Rituals” frequently have connections with one or another aspect of Organized Crime. Whether they realize it or not, once they are connected to Organized Crime, they become potential tools for a network of **a few wealthy**, internationally influential people... “These powerful few (from a distance and through minions) dictate the activities of various other Organized Crime Groups such as **biker gangs** and **pedophile rings**. [Emphasis added]

True to form, Ms Fotheringham ended her UN letter with:

“I leave you with the certainty that the loving human spirit is capable of triumphing over virtually any circumstance or adversity, and that every one of us can help in some way to make this a better world.”

I frequently argue against Trish about these things, over the phone, but she almost always ends up the winner.

### **What Is the Attorney General Waiting For?**

See Appendix K. It’s been 19 years since Brice Taylor published the facts of her son’s treatment by NASA (yes, the “space” administration – boy are they spaced out!). Can’t some members of government step up to the plate?

Brice names Senator Patrick Leahy as one of her torturers. As head of the Judiciary Committee, Leahy vets judges! She also names Reagan’s Secretary of Education, Bill Bennett, author of *The Educated Child: A Parent’s Guide from Preschool through Eighth Grade* (1999), and *Moral Compass* (1995).

No joke: Moral Compass.

## 25. Geomates to the Rescue



Me get 'em

There is a Youtube video of the song “Come Home, Cardinal Pell,” written by Tim Minchin of Melbourne. Here is one of the comments printed under that video:

“... In addition to the thousands of victims, can we just take a moment to remember the good priests, the whistle blowers, who were also treated abominably, excluded, made pariahs for daring to speak against the abuse.

“A parish priest I knew, Father Maurie Crocker DID speak out in defence of victims in the Wollongong diocese. When asked if he would betray a brother priest he answered ‘No pedophile is a brother of mine.’

“Maurie was found hanged in the boxing gym he founded for troubled youth. It is said he committed suicide after depression over the Church’s refusal to deal with the abuse.

“Maurie would NOT have killed himself in the gym where his boys might find him. There were other whistle blowers, let us remember them too.”

I nominate Father Crocker a geomate.

So what's this – a new word? “Geomates?” Yes, I've just made it up. It means the good guys, those who care about society.

The etymology? I got it from the word *geomatiko*. My friend Elias Davidsson belongs to a group of 10 citizens in Germany who meet to see what they can do about their government's refusal to answer questions about the false terrorism event of December, 2014. (A truck allegedly drove into shoppers at a Christmas mart outside a church.)

Davidsson's group calls themselves a *geomatiko*. When I Googled I found that the word *geomatic* is already in use, having to do with surveying the earth. We need a word to refer to citizen meetings. How about *geo-mates*?

In Australia the word *mate* is very nice, it implies fondness and trust, perhaps admiration, too. As for *geo* – earth -- I don't mean “join some huge organization.” Smallness is needed. René Dubos once said: Think globally, act locally.

### **The Inevitable Emotion of Fear**

The South African police in the 1980s were a fierce bunch. Bishop Desmond Tutu, who protested apartheid at a rally, risking arrest, said: “You should have been closer you'd have heard my knees knocking.” The poet Breyten Breytenbach said something similar: When police started to surround him at Johannesburg Airport he looked down and saw that his legs were shaking uncontrollably.

Geomates need guts, gall, mettle, backbone whatever you call it and this is easy to come by when you already possess righteous wrath and also when you have others to support you.

You will have the emotion of fear at the same time -- it may be inevitable. But don't worry -- just defy it.

## “Pack Mentality”

Temple Grandin offers an example of animal courage, or perhaps bravado. (From *Animals in Translation*, p 169):

“Dogs in a pack are much bolder and more aggressive than one dog on its own. Pack mentality is real. I mentioned the collie who pretends she doesn’t notice the barking German shepherds whenever her owner takes her for a walk.

“One day my friend took the collie and her other dog, the golden retriever, out for a walk along with the neighbor and her two dogs. The four dogs knew each other well, and probably felt like a pack.

“This time the collie was a completely different dog. When they got to the German shepherds’ yard and the two shepherds rushed the fence, the collie went nuts. She was slamming herself into the fence, barking, and racing back and forth from one end of the fence to the other chasing those dogs. She was really cussing them out, and it was all because she was in her pack.

“She refused to leave. Her three friends got totally bored taunting those poor fenced-in dogs, and kept trying to get the collie’s attention so they could go on with their walk, but the collie wouldn’t budge. It was like she was making up for lost time. Her owner finally had to drag her away.”

Something like that happened to me recently. I walked into a controversy over the Boston Marathon terror event (i.e., not-terror event). Did not know what to expect – perhaps police with drawn guns? But I could have withstood it thanks to my “pack.” They wanted to protect me.

I had done similar confrontations in the past, always alone. I can’t describe what a difference it made to have those “golden retrievers” with me. Barking was such a blast!

## That Said, Let's Get Some Prosecutions Going

The most normal thing in the world, when you find out that someone is committing a crime, is to call the police, right? That should happen here too. It is how civilization works. There are rules, and serious breaches of the rules call for punishment.

Some crimes for which our modern society is **in agreement about the need for punishment** are: assault, slavery, stalking, grievous bodily harm, trafficking of humans, murder, unethical medical experimentation, rape.

By the way, if you know a felony is happening and you don't report it, that in itself is a crime – “misprision” -- and you could do jail time for it. Don't believe me? See 18 USC 4:

“Whoever, having knowledge of the actual commission of a felony cognizable by a court of the United States, conceals and does not as soon as possible make known the same to some judge or other person in civil or military authority under the United States, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than three years, or both.”

Consider this insight of Scottish thinker David Hume in 1752:

[The leader] allows no such open communication, that his enemies can know, with certainty, their [own] number or force. [Wow.]  
**He gives them no leisure to assemble together in a body to oppose him.** Even all those ... may wish his fall, but their ignorance of each other's intention keeps them in awe, and is the **sole cause of his security.**”  
[Emphasis added]. – *The Original Contract*

Geomates don't really have a need to know their number nationally. For the goal of causing the leader to lose his security, it would suffice for someone to boast that geomate meetings



are being held in broad daylight. Just a few friends gathering in the town square -- or even at McDonald's.

Scary stuff! You-know-whom might go into panic mode. And that is when we set up negotiations with them!

### **Don't Be Afraid of the Yellow Bus**

Elias Davidsson wrote a book (in German) called *The Yellow Bus*, pointing to clear evidence that Berlin's terrorist event of Christmas 2016 was faked. The bus is sitting right there in the photo but folks refuse to look at it. I say we've now got many yellow buses today that we must not shrink from looking at.

Right here in this book entitled *Deliverance!* you have all the proof you need of extreme malice. You have the housemaster at Geelong Grammar (Chapter 8) who, in spite of student suicides, refused to countenance the problem of pedophilia.

You have Janine Jones (Chapter 5) saying she has ceased to ask "Doesn't anybody care?" when it comes to the electronic hits she receives – and she is one of thousands of victims.

It's up to the rest of us to inspect the yellow bus, and pronto. Certainly the zany ideas of the psychopaths will increase. Recall how Dr Day (Chapter 21) said "we" will destroy the family and religion and nationalism – which *has occurred* since he said that in 1969. He also said (without so much as a blush):

"We would bring in the 'New International Political System.' If there were too many people in the right places who resisted this, there might be a need to use one or two or possibly more **nuclear weapons.**" [Emphasis added]

The threat of "disciplinary nukes" is reported by Al Martin in *The Conspirators*; he claims Oliver North ran Operation Sledgehammer, a back-up plan to kill 70 million Americans with nukes if the bosses needed that. Please be shocked.

## 26. Conclusion: Legal Avenues of Redress



This book had four quite separate parts. The first was a play in which survivors spoke (via material from their autobiographies). Then we had reportage from the hearings of Australia's Royal Commission.

Next was a survey of what was achieved legally to satisfy complaints (not a lot), plus a glimpse into Dr Dax, Anne Hamilton-Byrne, satanic stuff in Australia, and the expertise of Wendy Hoffman.

This fourth part began with "Forgive me, David Rockefeller." Then more chapters on: secrecy, fear and rage, McMurray's outing of Academia, and geomates. All of that leaves most of the legal work for this final chapter.

### **Getting Rid of Impostors, Interlopers, etc.**

Granted, the question of dealing with hidden rulers of the world is not quite on a par with getting a man out of jail. The law isn't so specific -- either about the crime involved, or the way for a court to get involved.

I think we should first of all be clear that hidden rulers are not OK. They are outside the law. The law in a republic such as the US clearly specifies who can fill official roles. It is safe to deduce, from this, that the law intends to protect the republican set-up against invaders. Indeed, Article IV, section 4 of the US Constitution has this remarkable item:

The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a republican form of government, and shall protect each of them against invasion ... [and] domestic violence.”

In the 1849 case of *Luther v Borden*, Chief Justice Taney held that it's up to Congress to determine whether a state is republican or not. And if it were a military government “it would be the duty of Congress to overthrow it,” he ruled.

I hear you say that Congress is the *last* body we could hope to rely on for such action. See? There you go again, putting the bad behaviour of government before the majestic law. Majestic? Yes, law will look **majestic** once we're using it.

I agree that Congress does not now obey the Constitution. Its biggest sin to date was the 1913 coup in which the Federal Reserve Act violated Article I, Section 8, clause 2: “To borrow money on the credit off the United States” and clause 5 “to coin money [and] regulate the value thereof.” This truly changes our form of government by putting the greatest power in the hands of a *private* entity, “the Fed.”

In 1890 Congress did the right thing, passing the Sherman Anti-trust Act to break up monopolies. However, it gave the enforcement power to the Department of Justice, and has failed to supervise it. Monopolies are now the norm. It will take a lot of work for us to stop the .001% from ruling the world, thanks to their concentration of resources.

### **A State Can Act, Too**

Surely one – just one – of the 50 states can be bothered to help us get rid of impostors and interlopers.

In 1866 President Andrew Johnson pardoned the rebels –the Confederate soldiers of the South. I'm fairly sure he gave this amnesty to avoid a legal debate over the *right to rebel*, and the right to secede, as the rebels may have won it.

Surely a state can “go bye-bye” legally, constitutionally.

States also can go to war against the federal entity. Today we see such agencies as the FBI and the CIA committing wars against the people. Look at the Massachusetts state constitution. It says that the governor is Commander of the Massachusetts militia (aka National Guard) and can call up his troops if the state suffers an invasion, a rebellion, or a law enforcement problem.

I made a Youtube video, in 2015, imploring Massachusetts Governor Charlie Baker to look at the incursion of the FBI during the 2013 Boston Marathon. (They killed Tamerlan Tsarnaev in custody). I suggested that the governor seek a restraining order from Suffolk County Court enjoining the FBI “not to kill any more citizens.” That may sound too mild but think how eye-catching it would be if he did so.

### **I Wonder What the Geomates Are Doing Tonight?**

Trust me when I say that the “kings” are worrying. They kill off whistle blowers, they smear writers. They go through contortions to control the weaponry that belongs to nations (they think it’s theirs). And they deliver diseases. They’re in the war room on a regular basis.

So it behoves them to gasp, nay faint, nay panic, at the notion of thousands of little bands of geomates. Or little “packs,” I should say.

So let’s plan a few things in our *war* room. Speaking of “waging war on the population,” that is the almost the wording of “Three-three” – Article III, section 3 of the US Constitution. It is the section that defines treason.

The Framers instructed Congress to legislate the punishment, and they did. The current federal law says: traitors get the death penalty.

## Outlawry

There is another provision in the common law (i.e., the law that came over on the Mayflower, which is extant unless repealed by statute), namely: the law of **outlawry**. In days before there were any regular, paid policemen, the people had to be the posse comitatus. Everyone was obliged to run after thieves and to refrain from giving them safe harbor.

Under the law of outlawry you could, and still can, *kill* a criminal *provided* there is no other means of getting him. So if we find that the police won't chase him (ask Denis Ryan of Mildura), that person is an out-law – he is *outside the law*.

Believe me I'm not advocating it, as I actually believe real cops *will* do their job, as soon as they stop living under the sway of the idiots who are in charge. Also, citizen's arrest is legally permitted in all 50 states and is far less traumatic.

### ***Hosti Humani Generis* – the Enemy of All Mankind**

It is time to stop being fooled by words. The textbooks say we have a transparent government but we don't. We have a secret set of players who, by the power of deception and wealth can control society. They control business, police, law, medicine, education, government, and much culture.

The public can't take that in so long as they have a yellow-bus mentality. Perhaps it is too much for folks (who have already been deliberately weakened) to stand up against the traitors of their nation. My book *Prosecution for Treason* (2011) has been taken up by very few Americans.

Let's try a different approach and focus on “the enemies of humankind.” No need to use one's nationality as a basis for that. The concept *hosti humani generis* – enemy of all mankind – was used for centuries to categorize pirates. The legal implication was that you do not need to deliver them over to

their ruler, and maybe they have no ruler. Since they hurt everyone, you can, and should, capture them yourself

It should be relatively easy to see that a man-made epidemic of autism in China, a man-made spillage of oil in the Gulf of Mexico, a man-made earthquake in Haiti, planted pedophiles in the Catholic Church, and deliberate dumbing down in schools in the US, are crimes against humanity.

Please don't yellow-bus it. It is a fantastic problem. Sure, you can let it go for another 24 hours, and another, and another. But you gonna be sorry if you do.

### **Do Your Portion**

Lesser exertions than **citizen's arrest** may do a lot of good. You can, for the price of a postage stamp, do the following (actually the price of registered mail so you'll have a record):

1. Send a "police complaint" about **any crime** you see or know about; send it to local police and a copy to local court.
2. Send your observations to **the foreman** of your **county** Grand Jury. It's his/her job to consider indicting someone.
3. Regarding a **bad lawyer**, doctor or judge, send a detailed complaint to the state licensing board. Do it today.
4. If you think a **federal judge** in your state is impeach-able, write to your state's delegation in Congress.
5. If you think a **doctor** is playing **satanic games** (as many are), complain to his hospital and his licensing board. *Now.*

You can also make an appointment to see **your local politician**. Tell her you are scared to death of what is likely to happen.

I mean you are, aren't you?

The book has ended, but don't go away. There will now be a fascinating addendum, having something to do with Fiona Barnett.

And still to come is the last wonderful batch of appendices.

## Addendum: Kuru, Kurnell Beach, and Genocide



*PNG children await food relief after February 2018 earthquake*



*People being moved to another island after the 2010 quake in Haiti*

Steve McMurray's revelations about MK-Ultra contained an item about PNG that makes me hopping mad.

So I wish to share it.

I am both American and Australian. As an American I have a soft heart for the people of Haiti. As an Australian I've always been fond of our close neighbors, the Papua New Guineans. Both have been devastated by earthquake.

Unrelated to what I am about to say in this addendum, **I think both of those earthquakes were man-made.** It has been technologically possible to create an earthquake since 1945 or so, and probably much earlier.



## Fiona Barnett Really Did Go to Kurnell Beach

The following appears in Chapter 15 of this book:

One day in 1977 or 1978, says Fiona, her handler “Dr Mark” took her to Kurnell Beach in Sydney. There she was asked to dig in the sand and she soon found the fresh corpse of a 5-year old blond-haired boy.

“Dr Mark” (Leonas Petrauskas) called an ambulance, into which the boy was then placed. Fiona heard Dr Mark talk to that other man about a “blue-ring octopus sting, implying that he would write that on the death certificate.

It would be easy to make light of that murder charge since Fiona can’t prove it. Oh really? McMurray’s research does the job. He inadvertently found that Dr Petrauskas’s specialty was tropical medicine. I quote McMurray:

“Before Fiona ever knew that ‘Dr Mark’ was an alias for Leonas Petrauskas, she claimed that he used the cover of a blue-ring octopus sting to account for the death of a child murdered by a former PM at Kurnell Beach. Once Dr Mark’s true identity was found by me [McMurray], it turned out that Petrauskas was an expert in Tropical Medicine and even wrote a study on the effects of poisoning by a Cone Fish sting on a child while in PNG.

“Petrauskas got his degree in Tropical Medicine at the University of Sydney while Dr Antony Kidman was there. His daughter Krista Petrauskas was connected to the Dark esoteric world, having been involved with the Rosicrucian Order AMROC and the Theosophical Society.”

If you wish to say that Fiona made the story up, you may of course do so, but may I have your explanation for Dr Mark instructing her to dig down and find a blond boy and then suggest octopus sting as the cause of death?

## The Gadjusek Mystery

Carleton Gadjusek graduated from Harvard Medical in 1946. Later, he was offered a job at CDC but chose instead to go to Australia and work with **Macfarlane Burnet**. At that time Papua New Guinea was ruled by Australia. From 1919 to 1975 PNG was a League of Nations Mandate. McMurray writes:

“In 1957, **Burnet** organized with Dr Joseph **Smadel** of Fort Detrick to send the military-trained **Gadjusek** to Papua New Guinea to study the Kuru virus, which was discovered by Dr Vincent **Zigas**.

“Zigas shared a house with Fiona Barnett’s Nazi hypno-programmer Leonas **Petrauskas** and they were ‘dearest’ of friends.” In 1959, **Gadjusek, Zigas, and Petrauskas** were all working together in PNG.... In 1957, Zigas met with Military Psychologist and MKULTRA doctor, Alex **Sinclair**, a protegee of William **Sargant** [buddy of Rawlings **Rees** and Ewen Deep-Sleep **Cameron**].

“Sinclair gave a speech titled “Forcible Indoctrination.” Sinclair supported Harry **Bailey**. Later he engaged in a **military psy-op** against the people of PNG to influence their support of Australian involvement in PNG.” [Emphasis added]

In 1976 Dr Carleton Gadjusek won the **Nobel Prize** for his discovery of the origin and nature of Kuru, which is rather like mad cow disease or Creuzfeldt-Jakob syndrome. I claim **Robert Gallo** made AIDS happen in the lab at Ft Detrick. That has been more or less proven by Dr Robert Strecker, Dr Alan Cantwell, and the late Dr William Douglas IV. Other likely man-made diseases are: mad cow disease, leukemia, autism, and chronic fatigue. (So say I.)

Note: Gadjusek was arrested for child sexual abuse. Guess who paid \$60,000 towards his bail? Robert Gallo. Ah, I hear you say “Correlation is not causation.” Oh, come on.

## These Criminals Can Count on Media Support

This is one of MSM's soft-pedal reports about Gadjusek. It's from the Independent.co.uk., Aug 1996, much abridged:

Daniel Carleton Gajdusek is one of the great scientific minds of the 20th century, the man who made possible giant leaps in the understanding of illnesses such as **Aids** and Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (CJD)... He was hailed as a **philanthropist** of boundless generosity who "adopted" more than 50 children, mainly boys, from impoverished Pacific islands, caring for them in his own homes in the United States and paying for their education.

Now the illustrious career of Dr Gajdusek, 72, a Nobel Laureate, is in tatters, forever tarnished by allegations of child abuse and perverted sexual practice. And if found guilty in October, he will have been largely damned by his **own pen**. It was the contents of Gajdusek's journals that prompted a **tip-off to a Senate investigator** and led to an inquiry by the FBI, resulting in his arrest and imprisonment in Maryland. His scientific and anthropological records of more than 30 years took on a more sinister appearance after the FBI traced one of Gajdusek's adoptees, who alleged he had been sexually abused during four years with him.

To the **State Attorney**, Scott Rolle, the detailed entries were **nothing but the voyeuristic** musings of a potential paedophile. "It was something that he was obviously flirting with," Mr Rolle said last week....

His supporters - and there are many, including leading scientists and the children he brought up as his own, **some of whom hold high-ranking government and diplomatic positions in their own countries** -- say he is the victim of the preoccupation with child abuse that has led to notorious scandals and miscarriages of justice such as Cleveland and Wenatchee in the US.

Others say Gajdusek is nothing more than a sex tourist who used his status as world-renowned scientist as a cover for his visits to exotic locations **to procure children** for his own pleasure. Then there are those of a more liberal persuasion who believe that our own hang-ups about sex should not be allowed to distort the very different cultural attitudes to sex displayed in other countries.

In 1961 Gadjusek wrote: "I would, at this moment, have every youth sleep with his sister, get seduced by his older brother and **male teacher**, practise with his male and female cousins, aunts, uncles and teacher and maid - anything! - only to know sex as fun and frivolity... [etc.]

There will be some who cannot read those words without anger and revulsion, seeing it as an admission of Gajdusek's paedophilia. Should Gajdusek **be condemned**, then, for his obvious enjoyment and pleasure in this lifestyle which was so far removed from the society in which he grew up?...

Certainly the journals are ambiguous; there is no indication that Dr Gajdusek had sex with a minor, but he's open about the fact that he **slept in the same bed as young boys**.

A 23-year-old student still being sponsored through college by Gajdusek, said that as a teenager he had suffered sexual assaults, including oral sex, in the years he lived in Gajdusek's house.

Daniel Gajdusek was born in Yonkers, New York in 1923. His interest was in science and he specialised in paediatrics.

But it was research **on the wilder frontiers** of medical science that really attracted him, luring him to places like New Guinea. There he learned about **Kuru**, a degenerative disease of the nervous system, which turned the brain to **sponge** - which had reached epidemic proportions among people in villages deep in the island's interior.

In 1957, the **New England Journal of Medicine** published a description of this new illness by Gajdusek and his team. A British researcher called **William Hadlow** read the paper and spotted a link between this and **scrapie**, a well-documented

disease of sheep that also turned brains to sponge and which scientists were convinced was caused by a **virus**. By the middle of the 1960s Gajdusek had shown through animal experiments that **Kuru was transmittible using liquefied brain samples from PNG natives**.

The natives, who had a tradition of cannibalism, were known to remove, cook and eat the brains of their dead relatives as a sign of respect. **Gajdusek showed that “slow virus” infections in humans were possible**. He also discovered a new group of “viruses” which were pieces of **genetically active nucleic acid bound to fragments of plasma membrane**.

It certainly provided the launch-pad for research into this field, now one of the **most high profile areas of medical science, with the emergence of Aids** and more **recently**, the bovine and human forms of “mad cow disease”. BSE, CJD, and other spongiform diseases of the brain are now thought to be caused not by viruses, but by infectious agents known as **prions**.

Those of Gajdusek’s family they mixed with the great and good of science, including **Linus Pauling** and anthropologist **Margaret Mead**. A question mark remains over Gajdusek’s intentions. He was the subject of an investigation into sexual abuse in the mid-1980s by local police, **but no charges** were brought.

A more pertinent question, which the court will not ask, is this: **how could the US Immigration** authorities and social services permit so many young, foreign children to enter the country, largely unchecked, for so many years?

[Emphasis added]

### **Charles Kellaway (1869-1952) and Sir Frank MacFarlane Burnet (1899-1985)**

Per *Wikipedia*: “Kellaway was offered the post as Director of Scientific Policy at the **Wellcome** Research Labs in London (then within the Burroughs Wellcome com, now part of

**GlaxoSmithKline.** Although reluctant to leave Australia, Kellaway accepted the invitation.”



*Sir Frank Macfarlane Burnet (L) and Dr Charles Kellaway*

Macfarlane Burnett succeeded Kellaway as **director of the Walter and Eliza Hall Institute** in Melbourne in 1944. He was into eugenics and boasted of the ability to wipe out whole hordes. He started off in virology (ask me my theory of viruses) and switched into immunology. McMurray:

“Macfarlane Burnet, who was the Australian head of Zigas’ and Gajdusek’s fieldwork in PNG, had used Traub’s research on mice infected with the Lymphocytic **Choriomeningitis** Virus to help explain how immunity was formed against **retroviruses** (e.g., Kuru) in 1949.” [The word “retro” here means it can change the animal’s DNA.]

Burnet was connected to **MK-Naomi**. Recall Kathleen A Sullivan in the Fringe play; she was trained as an MK-Naomi assassin. **Fort Detrick** has nothing to do with improving our health. Yet the taxpayer pays for it.

Joining Burnet at the Institute was **Gustav Nossal**, b 1931, later knighted. What are knighthoods actually awarded for? Perhaps to impress Australians and intimidate colleagues.

Nossal’s bio: “After studying medicine at the U of Sydney, he moved to Melbourne. Nossal’s influential research and helped lay the foundations of modern immunology.

“A tireless campaigner for scientific research, he was President of the **Australian Academy of Science** from 1994 to 1998. He was also a long-term adviser to the **World Health Organisation** and Chairman of the Strategic Advisory Council for the Bill and Melinda **Gates Children’s Vaccine Program**. He was Deputy Chairman of the Council for **Aboriginal Reconciliation** from 1997 to 2000.” (Similar to John Herron’s position.)

## **We Are Genocidal; Deal with It**

We are a lying species. Who could deny it? We are a pedophilic species. Who could deny it? We are also genocidal. Ask someone today to name a genocide and they may say “Rwanda.” But most *wars* are genocidal.

When we were in grade school we looked approvingly of all the “conquests” of the past, never thinking about the people whose lives were made a misery. What’s in a name? A conquest is a genocide.

So it should not be so hard to imagine that “science” and “medicine” may be doing genocides on behalf of what I have called the cabal or World Government or Rockefeller.

Dr Day boasted that Rockefeller University had the cure for cancer under lock and key. So did many other folks, as I found when researching my 2013 book *Consider the Lilies*.

Pretending these things don’t happen is the worst step we could take. Who ever dreamed we would uncover massive cruelties going on all around us that we had no knowledge of? But we do have that knowledge now. If those idiots can make their dreams (our nightmares) come true, there’s no reason we can’t help them get a better plan going.

**British “Kuru”.** My book must end here. I cannot now delve into the work of Cathi Morgan. But I encourage you to do so. There had already been exposés of pedophilia in Britain –

notably the adventures of entertainer Jimmy Savile, and the Prime Minister who threw “used children” into the ocean -- Edward Heath.

Cathi grew up in Bath, England with a twin sister. Around 2007 she started to question why she and the twin had been so often examined and monitored. This led her to do very ordinary research from open sources. Like the MK-Ultra girls in my Fringe Play (e.g., Carol Rutz and Wendy Hoffman), Ms Morgan could not recall what had actually occurred in her life. But there it was, in these sources.

For example, she points to the Bath Institute for Medical Engineering formed in 1968. Its chairman was Erasmus Darwin Barlow, a psychiatrist colleague of Deep-Sleep Dr **Sargant**. The president was Lord Platt of the Eugenics Society. (By the way, another **eugenicist**, Hans Asperger was the discoverer, as it were, of a type of autism.) The Advisory Panel at Bath included Professor JD Wallace whom Cathi Morgan describes as “an eminent researcher of how to kill embryos using electromagnetic frequencies.”

Cathi mentions **Sir Gerard Vaughan**. His 2003 *Guardian* obituary says “He admitted he was wrong to prescribe the drug thalidomide.” Vaughan became UK’s Minister of Health, one of many freemasons in Parliament – lodges being a way for social engineers to network, I suppose.

On October 31, 1995 The Independent.co.uk reported: “The Commons Home Affairs Select Committee is due to break new ground by holding the first parliamentary inquiry into the extent of Masonic influence on the police and judiciary early next year... 23 judges are Masons.”

**Trouble at the Top.** Cathi Morgan, in her blog and at Youtube, has opened the possibility that, in Britain and Ireland, the whole upper class is party to – perhaps prey to – some very surreal goings on.



And this makes me recall how Ronald Bernard (the Dutch banker) said “Everything you think you know is not true.” Hmm. I think normalcy is “true” and these peculiar goings on in the upper echelon of society are pathological.

Clearly we need to deal with it – some sick individuals control so many of the institutions that we depend on. They make the trains run on time, so to speak.

I claim that our institutions are a normal product of the human species. They employ rationality and enlightened self-interest. We must de-contaminate them urgently. Why toss out our form of government and accept chaos? That would be stupid.

Bottom line of this book. We are lucky in 2018 – research has made it possible to understand what the forces are that drive history. They are, to a large extent, the forces of a few silly minds -- scared men who are scared in the same way an alpha animal is scared, never mind his heaps of bravado.

There is no time to lose, and don’t be embarrassed to say precisely that. Take heart in the pack situation! Rest assured by the wisdom of the ages. We do not have to be spectators at our own demise. What a jerky proposition!

Oh, just a minute ago I received this email from a friend. I mean I was “copied into it.” The sender, RM, meant it as encouragement for two guys who are on a march across Massachusetts to protest the silence on 9-11. Concerning the tactics of the powerful mainstream media, RM wrote:

“We counter with: ‘Honesty is power.’  
Up with honesty, down with secrecy.  
In the end, the primary actor is always the people.”

To which I say Amen.



**WELCOME TO PART IV'S APPENDICES**

**(REGARDING DELIVERANCE)**

- N.** Arrest of a high-level alleged trafficker by Lori Handrahan *p244*
- P.** Congress legislates against genocide *p246*
- Q.** Trish Fotheringham goes into detail about how they can do this and that to your brain if you're sufficiently tortured *p248*
- R.** Fran Shure: A Fourth Estate celebration of Monika Jensen-Stevenson *p252*
- S.** Legal prohibition of modern slavery is weak *p255*
- T.** Tony Ryan of the Northern Territory *p258*
- V.** Edward O Wilson on music and religion *p260*

**Appendix N. Arresting a High-level Alleged Pedophile** Lori Hanrahan, PhD, Medium.com. April 15, 2018.

Peter Dalglish, a Canadian and former high-level United Nations (UN) official, has been arrested in the Republic of Nepal on child sex trafficking charges. Humanitarians are expressing shock as news spreads about this “hero”. Dalglish is a well-heeled white man with a Western passport. His career, awards and pattern of behavior all fit the profile of men who sexually abuse and exploit vulnerable children.

Pedophiles typically clad themselves in prizes and prestige. This is their armor. Dalglish sought out, and received, as many honors as he could muster including The Order of Canada. His titles indicate “this man is untouchable and protected.” He rubs shoulders with prime ministers. He has formidable friends in the UN system. He travels with global leaders. Think twice before speaking out against him. Intimidation is what Dalglish’s extensive accolades convey—not merit.

At schools all over Asia, Europe and North America Dalglish made a speech describing himself as a self-sacrificing humanitarian who abandoned a lucrative career to help children in the developing world. He states that he gave up luxury cars and a ski chalet to help children in disaster zones.

The reality is, he sacrificed nothing. Dalglish’s net worth is estimated at \$7–16 million. He can afford extravagant cars and ski chalets. When a white privileged man whines about not being able to own a BMW due to his “sacrifice” for poor children, this is a blatant tip-off on the veracity of his “humanitarian spirit.” Yet, it seems, no one clued in.

**Why did Dalglish repeat this lie at schools ?** This is called grooming. Dalglish was grooming school administrators. He was grooming parents. He was grooming targeted communities to gain access to their children. This is what pedophiles do. This is how they create a supply-line of children to abuse. Many, it seems, obediently swallowed the lies Dalglish told and bestowed on him the title of hero.

If Dalglish is the typical pedophile he appears to be, he would have been networked with other pedophiles. The tributes, honorary degrees, and amply paid UN positions would have been given to him by men like him. Doing the same thing.

Pedophiles collectively engage in child abuse, share children they have access to, tip each other off on where to locate vulnerable children and teach each other how to ensure impunity for their crimes. Pedophiles also help each other obtain authoritative professional positions, titles and awards. They use these to protect each other and their crimes.

### **What does Peter Dalglish's arrest mean for #AidToo?**

Female humanitarians are not operating within a merit-based professional playing field. Frequently men protect, promote and award each other where they do very little work, are ridiculously over-paid and enjoy almost no accountability. It is largely agreed this is typical across the humanitarian sector.

Are they all sexual predators? Probably not. Are many of them sexually exploiting both junior female humanitarian staff, female beneficiaries and children? Probably....

Humanitarians should educate ourselves on how pedophiles operate. Software, like NetClean, should be installed to monitor and report criminal activity to appropriate law enforcement. If agencies where Dalglish worked, UN Habitat and the World Health Organization, had such systems in place, Dalglish may have been caught years ago.

The men and women we should all be celebrating—those in Nepal's Central Investigation Bureau (CIB) who were courageous enough to investigate and arrest a highly-placed pedophile who spent a lifetime building a fortress against just such an arrest. Bravo to Nepal's CIB.

More power to you.

*-- Lori Handrahan has been a humanitarian for over twenty years. She is the author of Epidemic: America's Trade in Child Rape. (2018)*

## Appendix P. The US Domestic Law against Genocide

Per federal law, 18 USC 1091 (emphasis added):

(a) Basic Offense. -- Whoever, whether in time of peace or in time of war and with the specific intent to destroy, in whole or in substantial part, a national, ethnic, racial, or religious group as such –

(1) kills members of that group;

(2) causes serious bodily injury to members of that group;

**(3) causes the permanent impairment of the mental faculties of members of the group through drugs, torture, or similar techniques;**

(4) subjects the group to conditions of life that are intended to cause the physical destruction of the group in whole or in part;

(5) imposes measures intended to prevent births within the group;  
or

(6) transfers by force children of the group to another group;  
shall be punished as provided in subsection (b).

(b) Punishment for Basic Offense. --The punishment for an offense under subsection (a) is --

**(1) in the case of an offense under subsection (a)(1), where death results, by death or imprisonment for life and a fine of not more than \$1,000,000, or both; and**

(2) a fine of not more than \$1,000,000 or imprisonment for not more than twenty years, or both, in any other case.

(c) Incitement Offense. –

Whoever directly and publicly incites another to violate subsection (a) shall be fined not more than \$500,000 or imprisoned not more than five years, or both.

(d) Attempt and Conspiracy. --

**Any person who attempts or conspires to commit an offense under this section shall be punished in the same manner as a person who completes the offense.**

(e) Jurisdiction. -- There is jurisdiction over the offenses described in subsections (a), (c), and (d) if --

(1) the offense is committed in whole or in part within the United States; or

(2) **regardless of where the offense is committed, the alleged offender is --**

**(A) a national of the United States** (as that term is defined in section 101 of the Immigration and Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. 1101);

**(B) an alien lawfully admitted for permanent residence in the United States** (as that term is defined in section 101 of the Immigration and Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. 1101);

**(C) a stateless person whose habitual residence is in the United States; or (D) present in the United States.**

(f) Nonapplicability of Certain Limitations --

Notwithstanding section 3282, in the case of an offense under this section, an indictment may be found, or information instituted, at any time...[no “statute of limitations”].



*Senator William Proxmire*

Note: As a UN Convention, a law against genocide came into force in 1951 but the US was not a signatory. A note from [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org) says: “The US Senate was treated to a speech by Senator William Proxmire in favor of this treaty every day that the Senate was in session between 1967 and 1986.” That’s twenty years of persuasion. Thanks, Senator!

**Appendix Q. Trish Fotheringham. Excerpts from “Patterns in Mind-Control,” 2007 at MoreThanAnIdea.ca.**

I do not know the identity of the group who “programmed” me. From my birth in 1960, I was subjected to daily trainings and exploitations designed to create dissociated identities or alternate personalities (hereafter referred to as “alters”) that could be programmed according to the needs of the buyer(s). This programming was instilled through the use of mind-control techniques, including ritual abuse-torture.

My alters were trained for a variety of uses. I was rented as a child sex slave for individual pedophiles and cults. Other uses included writing the abusers’ words, preaching their agendas, recruiting, triggering others to action, recording, reporting, stealing, spying, and drug and arms trafficking.

I was in two different secret cults: my father’s ancient patriarchal clan, which had a few brutal sexual “family traditions,” and my mother’s “healing magic coven.”

Mom made a deal: social status and a secure cash flow in exchange for her secrecy and unquestioning cooperation in making me available for a “secret military training program.”

People involved, in one form or another, included relatives, neighbors and parents’ co-workers; doctor, and dentist; local businessmen, police, hospital staff, government officials, and politicians. Most of these were/are apparently “upright citizens”, often community leaders.

One important piece of technology my trainers used was a wooden chair that could rock, buck, rotate, and administer electric shocks. They always told me it was a “magic gateway chair.” They said the straps and helmet were to make sure all of me made the trip safely, and were for my protection while I travelled in faraway and strange realms.

The chair’s bucking and spinning was used to create internal tornados. Over the years, the chair was used to vibrate me into an “open channel” state, and to “ride the rainbow”, which was mostly the sensation of traveling with really amazing lighting and



special effects added. Later it was used more harshly for “repairs”, by making me near crazy and totally suggestible, and for punishments (“do what you’re told or we’ll have to zap some sense into you”) and then for the final events which locked down my “inside people.”

Because of the way memory works, dissociation was also a primary tool; intentional use of traumatic situations made it possible to selectively disconnect aspects of awareness or experience from my conscious mind, and create dissociated identities. Various psychoactive drugs were used to induce or enhance each particular dissociative state and to create “altered realities” or “escapes” that made it possible for alters to cope with otherwise unbearable experiences.

My understanding is that traumatic memories are stored differently than “ordinary” memories, in a manner which allows them to remain available and accessible, clear and intact as if locked in a vacuum that prevents aging or disintegration of integrity. In my case individual memories come up as a sort of “experiential movie clip.”

Throughout much of my training, one man was often present. My handler, whom I called “Puffy,” was in my life from infancy. Usually loving and friendly, stroking and kissing me, he was like my daddy, lover, sweetheart, and master all at once. He played with me and treated me like his precious little princess. He took me walking in his beautiful gardens (like in the gospel song “In the Garden”).

At first I believed memories of a series of satanic events meant my family were Satanists and that “I” had been married to Satan (red skin, horns, tail, and all), so I lumped all the memories of the rituals of my parents individual cult groups together under this one heading of Satanism. Later, through an out-of-body alter that saw the cameras, wires, crew and staged setting, I learned the satanic-themed situations had actually been a series of porn and snuff films.

Basic “negative” emotional states such as fear, helplessness, stifled anger, and loneliness, as well as “positive” ones such as

pleasure, contentment and safety, were isolated into separate alters. Over time, some alters came to be identified by different bodily positions such as curled up, bent over, twisted, or held rigid. [Later] each alter's piece of the memory had to be accessed and addressed before the whole experience could be considered reclaimed and healed.

Steadily, as each alter had enough time "out" in the body, this all began to solidify. Each alter had his or her own unique way of being. Dissociative barriers kept them aware of only their own pieces of my overall life. And in turn, "I," the primary person who handled everyday life at home and in the world, was not aware of these alternate identities.

It seemed natural for life to be broken into chunks, with missing pieces, so "lost time" went unnoticed. Since continuity was unknown, there was no sense of discontinuity. A way of life had been established and my brain's way of coping was "wired in" -- simply create another alter!

A core system was placed in the center of the inner world, as a root or anchor, a guidance system, and an overseer system, all in one. For me, this was a "Tree of Life", with branches for the general color-coded path, and colored leaves for holding the specific memory and training links. Training thereafter was linked and built upon this tree.

Nearly all alters were taught to be "good", but what that meant was tailored to their training path. I had to become skilled at connecting image and sensation records of lessons, a skill that grew into a somewhat photographic memory.

Accuracy was also part of the white "word path" training. At first using pictures, then words, by 5 years of age, a little "scribe" alter had learned to make point-form lists for the "military leaders" at their planning meetings (they believed the silencing programs were infallible at this point).

Puffy was sometimes among these same men, on a huge, glamorous off-shore yacht that was used for child sex slave trafficking, among other things. Sometimes my young dark blue

and black soldier alters were forced to “do battle” here with other young boys in soldier training, while the men placed bets to see which of us “had what it takes to succeed.”

My grandfather made deliveries of “newly acquired trainees”, who had arrived from other places in the country and were being readied for shipping and sale overseas.

The physiological and chemical overload from all the events occurring outside of my conscious awareness produced severe asthma by this age of 6, ulcers by 11. Long hospital stays became part of my life – convenient for them!

Unbeknownst to my handler and trainers, a record keeper alter split off and got stuck at age eight. Most of the “boxes of records” were kept by this alter and hidden in my inner tunnels. Luckily, “files in folders” had recently been introduced as the main storage system, and the records remained pure until this alter was discovered in my late 30’s.

From the time I was tiny, anything that comforted or empowered me was always taken away or somehow tainted, **so I’d not be able to draw upon it in my times of need.**

“Self-destructs”, mostly done after this age of 10, were triggered if I became aware of memories I was not supposed to know. My drop in status to outright slave came when I was forced to participate in the very crime my actions had been intended to save me from, after which I was “left to rot” in the cold, dark, hungry isolation of a cage in the basement.

I’ve learned that understanding naturally leads to wiser choices, and positive change inevitably results, in fact cannot be stopped, since human nature drives us forward to ever better things, relentlessly and unavoidably. **We can choose to act with understanding and compassion rather than fear, to be discerning, to think for ourselves.**

**Appendix R. The Fourth Estate, Part 22 of Fran Shure's**  
article at ae911truth.org on media's non-reporting of 9/11.

*Note: Fran Shure looks around for truthful journalists. She recommends the book "Into the Buzzsaw" by Kristina Borjesson, an anthology. It contains "Verdict First, Evidence Later: The Case for Bobby Garwood," by Monika Jensen-Stevenson.*

Jensen-Stevenson trod where other journalists refused to tread when she exposed the U.S. government's pitiless persecution of Marine Private First Class (Pfc.) Robert R. (Bobby) Garwood and the cover-up of 3,500 prisoners of war (POWs) left behind in Vietnam and Laos.

The forsaken Garwood cunningly transmitted word of his status to a Finnish diplomat, who was savvy enough to take Bobby's note to the BBC rather than to U.S. authorities. As a result, after 14 years in the brutal penal system, Garwood was finally released in 1979.

But why would his release be problematic for U.S. authorities? When the Vietnam War ended in 1973, the government had declared that all troops missing in action (MIA) had been accounted for and that all POWs had been returned. Garwood's sudden **appearance was a glaring and embarrassing exposure of this lie. How would the U.S. government cover for itself?**

**Thinking he was returning** a free man in 1979, the Marine was instead summarily met on his home soil with charges of desertion. Garwood estimated that there were still 200 POWs still left in Vietnam. Yet, the media sat on this statement and continued to regurgitate the government's assertions that he was a deserter and traitor, not a prisoner.

Why did both the U.S. and Vietnamese governments, former enemies, cooperate in creating this monstrous deception? The North Vietnamese communists initially held the POWs to ensure that the U.S. would fulfill its secret promise, to pay more than \$3 billion in reparation monies. But the U.S. did *not* pay and had *no*

*intention* of paying. Therefore, by 1979, American POWs had become worthless pawns.

Washington convinced the poverty-stricken Vietnamese not to reveal the existence of the prisoners if they wanted to exchange ambassadors and establish trade relations. After all, abandonment of war prisoners was the kind of mistake that could destroy not only careers, but administrations.

No amount of effort was spared to prevent that. Garwood's court-martial ended up being the longest in U.S. history. Although Garwood was cleared of desertion charges, he was found guilty of collaborating with the enemy. The media ignored the *lack* of evidence backing up this charge.

**Then, to add horrific insult to injury, early in the court-martial,** “headlines shrieked from every supermarket tabloid: ‘Garwood Accused of Child Molestation.’” Even though he was thoroughly cleared of this specious charge in a separate trial, the original tabloid slur “festered on.” Obviously, character assassination was the strategy of both the military and the cooperating media against Garwood, thus to ensure that in the public mind he was crucified, one way or another.

As Jensen-Stevenson followed the Bobby Garwood story, she was also working on a *60 Minutes* program, “Dead or Alive?” on the general issue of POWs and MIAs.

**Despite continuing pressure and threats that Jensen-Stevenson received from the National Security Council and the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) — and despite pressure put on the CBS president by the head of Pentagon covert operations, urging the station to drop the story due to “sensitive matters of national security,”** *60 Minutes* nevertheless aired her “Dead or Alive?” in 1985.

Yet despite her best efforts, CBS would not allow Jensen-Stevenson to do a full story on television about Pfc. Garwood, not even after she got film footage of him in Vietnam that proved his prisoner status. His court-martial conviction, coupled with the

ongoing government propaganda against him, made networks unwilling to tell his story.

Jensen-Stevenson's book, *Spite House: The Last Secret of the War in Vietnam*, 61 was published in 1997, exposing the full story of Bobby Garwood's ordeal. Learning of his story, veterans invited Garwood to speak to more than 200,000 Vietnam veterans near the Vietnam Memorial. When he came to the stage, they erupted into wild cheers of "Welcome home," and "We love you, Bobby!"

Filled with emotion, Garwood could not speak. One highly decorated soldier and then two more jumped to the stage to prop him up. In this soldier's embrace, he finally began to speak. A hush settled over the crowd as Bobby spoke only of the country he loved and of the darkness he felt in his heart, knowing that his brothers were left behind.

Garwood suffered from Post Traumatic Stress Disorder that could only have been exacerbated by his government's and its puppet media's brutal betrayal. So it was an especially touching moment when his stateside military mates finally gave him the welcome home and tribute he so richly deserved.

Due to the participation in "Dead or Alive?" by Lieutenant General **Eugene F. Tighe, Jr., who headed the DIA from 1978 to 1981 and who had a worldwide reputation as one of the finest intelligence professionals ever in the U.S., Congress screened this program several times.**

**These screenings resulted in the formation of a DIA commission on MIAs and POWs** chaired by General Tighe. The Tighe Commission concluded in 1986 that prisoners *had* been left behind and that there was strong evidence many were still alive. Nevertheless, the report was immediately **classified**, without public explanation.

Note: A journalist's work is never done. – MM

**Appendix S. Modern Slavery: New Laws Are Too Weak** by “Law Student”. GumshoeNews.com, May 1, 2018.

Slavery is undoubtedly among the greatest evils inflicted by humans upon humans. Over 250 years, common law jurisdictions have progressively outlawed slavery – at least on paper. Slavery has again come into focus for lawmakers. Britain passed a world-first *Modern Slavery Act* in 2015.

One of the first serious attacks on the legal basis of slavery in England was the 1772 decision in *Somerset’s Case*. An enslaved African man, James Somerset, had been brought from Boston to England by an English customs officer named Charles Stewart in 1769. Two years later, Stewart imprisoned Somerset to sell him as a plantation labourer in Jamaica. Stewart’s godparents, who had met him upon his baptism in England, applied for a writ of *habeas corpus*. Upon his release, Somerset filed action against Stewart in the Court of King’s Bench to seek his freedom. The trial judge, Lord Mansfield, found that chattel slavery could not be supported by the English common law. Reputed as saying that ‘this air is too pure for a slave to breathe in’, Lord Mansfield found that slavery ‘is so odious, that nothing can be suffered to support it, but positive [statutory] law’.

This left open the question of slavery in the Empire. British businesses were continuing to profit from transporting slaves and the use of slave labour in the colonies, particularly the Caribbean. Abolitionists campaigned for slavery to be totally outlawed. As the historian Marcus Rediker describes in *The Slave Ship*, the 1788 publication of the Slave Trade of an engraving depicting the plan of a ship *Brookes* with 454 slaves arranged upon its decks was pivotal in the abolitionist movement. It provided campaigners with a unifying image for their cause, symbolising the horrors of the Atlantic slave trade. It was not until 1833 with the passage of the *Slavery Abolition Act* that chattel slavery was legally abolished throughout the Empire. In the US, it persisted as lawful until the 13th Amendment was ratified in 1865.

Non-chattel forms of slavery, such as forced domestic servitude, sex slavery, and unfree labour persisted and grew, but it took considerable time for legislators to respond. A complicating factor was the growth of global “supply chains” used by multinational companies to produce goods such as clothing, shoes, and

agricultural commodities, which often obscured the true origins of products.

A ground-breaking series of reports in the *Guardian* newspaper covered the use of slaves in the production of prawns sold and eaten in the UK. The campaign adopted Thai slave fishing ships as a symbol of contemporary slavery in much the same way as the earlier generation had adopted the *Brookes* as shorthand for the Atlantic trade. The story was soon picked up across the British press, leading to widespread public concern.

In response, Britain's largest supermarket chain, Tesco, announced that it would be requiring its Thai farmed prawn suppliers to stop feeding prawns any fishmeal that could not be proven to have made entirely with free labour. The public awareness of slavery was heightened in a country that had already embraced the Fair Trade movement, making it a politically opportune time to address the issue. This culminated with the passage of the *Modern Slavery Act 2015*.

The Act created new criminal offences, increased resources for investigation of slavery, and improved protections for victims. It also consolidated the provisions of the *Sexual Offences Act 2003* regarding human trafficking for sexual exploitation and the *Asylum and Immigration Act 2004* concerning other forms of human trafficking.



Photo: ABC.net.au



The crux of the *Modern Slavery Act's* approach to addressing slavery in international supply chains is a requirement that certain large companies doing business in the UK must produce a report outlining either the steps that they took in the previous year to prevent the use of slavery in their supply chains, or that no steps were taken. Consumers and NGOs could use this information to pressure companies that are seen as not opposing slavery. The Act does not *compel* companies to disclose any specific information.

Untoldstory.in reports: "All forms of modern slavery continue to exist in India, including inter-generational bonded labor, forced child labor, commercial sexual exploitation, forced begging, forced recruitment into non-state armed groups and forced marriage."

Australia is now considering adopting its own *Modern Slavery Act* following the British model. Foreign Minister Julie Bishop announced in April 2018 that compared to the British legislation, the Australian law would contain stricter requirements for the contents of reports. Still, the hands-off model being used is fundamentally the same as the UK's.

Contemporary anti-slavery activists face a more difficult task in some sense than campaigners against the Atlantic trade. Slavery is already illegal – the task of today's abolitionists goes beyond merely calling for the law to be changed, and instead to insist that the existing laws against slavery are enforced. The *Modern Slavery Act* approach to supply chain regulation sets a dangerous precedent of the state outsourcing enforcement of its own laws against slavery.

**Appendix T. Tony Ryan** Commenting at GumshoeNews (to the “Forgive Me, Mr Rockefeller” item) March 30, 2018.

Giddy Mary. The programme which Dr Day revealed, was originally designed by Nelson Rockefeller between 1934 and 1938, and this included the United Nations structure and agencies, especially the WTO, World Bank, and WHO. The last was an extension of the Eugenics Society, to be renamed the Family Planning Association.

The analysis and recommended means by which humanity can reverse the Rockefeller/Rothschild Plan was commenced (by me) in 1964. As a dumb and innocent student teacher, I suddenly realised that everything around me was a lie (government, the Church, media news, and especially history) and, because central orchestration was clearly a critical component of political theatre played on a global scale, I decided to devote ten years to identifying who was behind it all. Little did I realise that this would take 46 years to untangle. I finished in 2010.

The final piece of the remedial puzzle appeared in supremely ironical and asymmetrical circumstances, when Aboriginal Songmen in Arnhem Land explained how **indigenous decision-making processes** played out. The key to this was consensus protocols, which I finally realised are the core element of genuine democracy (people power).

Sadly, it took me another decade to understand just what those old men had told me, and why; and how their words crystallised the thoughts of Thucydides, Thomas Paine, Abraham Lincoln, and Lord Acton. Eventually, I identified all 17 elements of the globalist programme and published these online at [oziz4oziz.com](http://oziz4oziz.com).

What Dr Day described happened, but not in the way most people would have expected. For example, the **“strangers may live with you” excerpt referred to refugees**. And it is

here that the Rothschild signature appears, as transpired in the old Yugoslavia and Afghanistan. To avoid compensation for and resistance to oil and gas pipelines, civil wars were initiated which required NATO intervention. The flow of refugees was directed into Europe, with calculated three-fold effect; (1) To cause disruption and conflict; (2) To dilute national identity (and hence resistance to globalisation); and, (3) To generate cultural, religious, civil, and economic breakdown.

The reference to feminism is the least understood. Prior to 1973, the feminist battle cry was for equal opportunity and equal pay for equal work. But in 1973, Zbigniew Brzezinski completed David's Trilateral Commission and the very next day he invited **Rupert Murdoch** to become a US citizen and to take command of tax avoidance and media.

This is when News Ltd seduced those feminists who were elitist and provided them with unlimited public exposure, thereby changing the movement's direction to anti-man, anti-husband, and anti-father. Essentially, the goal was the destruction of the Family Unit.

Meanwhile, dedicated primary school teachers training colleges were scrapped and new teachers indoctrinated in universities, wherein they were taught that they had a responsibility to "**sever the intergenerational transfer of values**", followed by inculcation of new international values. These included multi-culturalisation, international-ism, rejection of parenting, and elimination of family-oriented gender roles.

And so on, all in detail on my web site. **oziz4oziz.com**.... plus "How free trade destroyed 4 million full time jobs". What I do not know, Mary, is how to take the first step to mobilise reclamation of humanity's peaceful evolutionary path. Hence, I write on sites such as yours **in the hope that somebody, somewhere, will trigger this event.**

**Appendix V. Music, Religion, Tribalism.** Excerpts from EO Wilson, *The Meaning of Human Existence* (2014).

Neurobiologists have tracked at least some of the peak experience of music to at least one cause, the release of the transmitter molecule dopamine within the striatum of the brain. The same biochemical reward system also mediates pleasure in food and sex.

Because music began in Paleolithic times -- bird-bone and ivory flutes date back more than thirty thousand years -- and as it remains universal in hunter-gatherer societies around the world, it is reasonable to conclude that our loving devotion to it has been hard-wired by evolution in the human brain.



*Annual Garma Festival in Arnhem Land, Australia*

In almost all living societies, from hunter-gatherer to civilized-urban, there exists an intimate relation between music and religion. Are there genes for religiosity that prescribe a neural and biochemical mediation similar to that of music? Yes, says evidence from the relatively young discipline of the neuroscience of religion.

Of course there is far more to religion than its biological roots. The attempted resolution of its mysteries lies at the heart of philosophy. The purest, most general form of religion is expressed by theology, of which the central questions are existence of God and God's personal relation to humanity. Deeply religious people want to find a way to approach and touch this deity.

The brain was made for religion and religion for the human brain. In every second of the believer's conscious life religious belief plays

multiple, mostly nurturing roles. All the followers are unified into a vastly extended family, a metaphorical band of brothers and sisters, reliable, obedient to one supreme law, and guaranteed immortality as the benefit of membership.

Being supernatural and infinitely powerful, the deity can perform miracles beyond the reach of human understanding. Throughout prehistory and most of history, people needed religion to explain the occurrence of most phenomena around them. Torrential rain and flooding, a lightning bolt streaking across the sky, the sudden death of child. God caused it. He or She was the cause in the cause-and-effect required for sanity.

Inspired by their example, followers strive to be righteous in the sight of man and God. The churches over which they preside are centres of community life. When all else fails, these sacred places, where God dwells immanent on Earth, become ultimate refuges against the iniquities and tragedies of secular life. They and their ministers make more bearable tyranny, war, starvation, and the worst of natural catastrophes.

It is tribalism, not the moral tenets and humanitarian thought of pure religion, that makes good people do bad things.

Unfortunately a religious group defines itself foremost by its creation story, the supernatural narrative that explains how humans came into existence.

And this story is also the heart of tribalism. No matter how gentle, it assures its members that God favors them above all others. It teaches that members of other religious worship the wrong gods, use wrong rituals, follow false prophets, and believe fantastic creation stories.

There is no way around the soul-satisfying but cruel discrimination that organized religions by definition must practice among themselves. I doubt there ever has been an imam who suggested that his followers try Roman Catholicism or a priest who urged the reverse.

Acceptance of a particular creation story, and of accounts of miracles vouchsafed by it, is called the faith of the believer. Faith is biologically understandable as a Darwinian device for survival and increased reproduction. It is forged by the success of the tribe.

Religious warriors aren't an anomaly. It's a mistake to classify believers of particular religious and dogmatic religionlike ideologies into two groups, moderate versus extremist.

The true cause of hatred and violence is faith versus faith, an outward expression of the ancient instinct to tribalism. Faith is the one thing that makes otherwise good people do bad things. Nowhere do people tolerate attacks on their person, their family, their country—or their creation myth.

Another way of expressing the history of religion is that faith has hijacked religious spirituality. The prophets and leaders of organized religions, consciously or not, have put spirituality in the service of groups defined by their creation myths.

Awe-inspiring ceremonies and sacred rites and rituals and sacrifices are given the deity in return for worldly security and the promise of immortality.



*E.O. Wilson*

*my mentor*

## ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Mary Maxwell was not born yesterday. She has been kicking around since 1947. Her formal education includes a BA from Emmanuel College, Boston, an MLA from Johns Hopkins, Baltimore, a CAS from Harvard Extension, Cambridge MA, and both a PhD and LLB from University of Adelaide.

She moved to Australia in 1980 to marry George Maxwell, professor of Pediatrics at Adelaide. He then became professor at the University of the United Arab Emirates, so Mary and George lived in the Middle East from 1988 to 1993. After George's death in 2000 Mary has hung out in Oz and US.

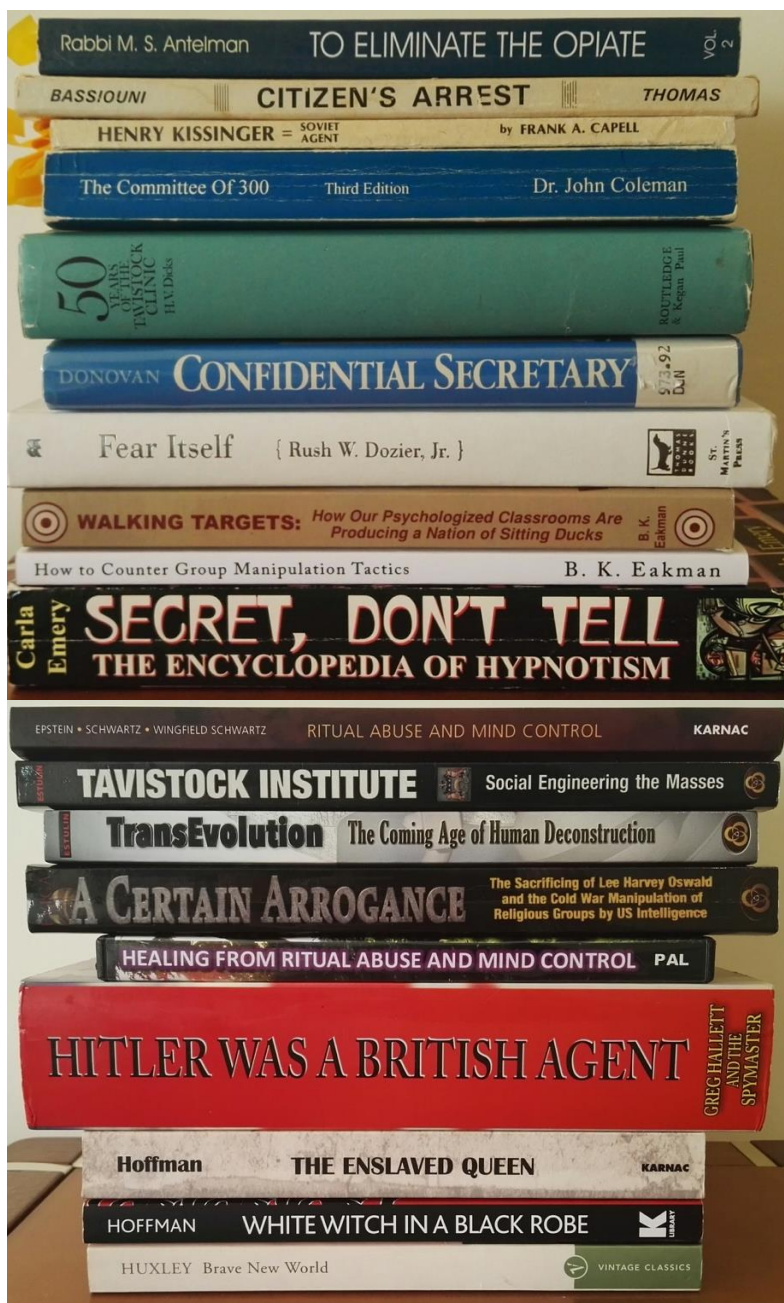
She has been a children's choir conductor, a producer of four plays at the Adelaide Fringe Festival, a president of the South Australian branch of the Australian Institute of International Affairs, and a conservative Republican candidate in 2006 for Congress and in 2017 for Senate. Mary writes a column for GumshoeNews.com, which is quite the stunning magazine.

She is presently a litigant in *Maxwell v President of the United States* and an amicus curiae in the appeal of *US v Tsarnaev*.

Mary's books, written after she got the message about 9-11, are: **Prosecution for Treason**: Epidemics, Weather War, Mind Control and the Surrender of Sovereignty; **Fraud Upon the Court**: Reclaiming the Law, Joyfully; **Consider the Lilies**: A Review of 18 Cures for Cancer; **A Balm in Gilead**: Finding a Cure for Autism; **Inquest**: Siege in Sydney; **Marathon Bombing**: Indicting the Players; and two books co-authored with Dee McLachlan: **Port Arthur: Enough Is Enough**, and **Truth in Journalism**. Using the pseudonym Fortunata Fifi she published **Teen Etiquette with Feelings**.

Maxwell wants to be invited to your city, anywhere, to give a talk, or to help you stage the play shown in Part I of this book. She can be reached (allegedly permanently!) at mary.maxwell@alumni.adelaide.edu.au. See her on Youtube or at her Alabama campaign website, MaxwellForSenate.com.

**BIBLIOGRAPHY**  
*(in alphabetical order by author)*









## PHOTO CREDITS

**P10** palm tree, Queensland - visitcairns.com.au **P16** Carol Rutz - contraperiodismomatrix.com **P19** Sid Gottlieb - whale.to **P20** Kathleen Sullivan – lastinieblasdelamente. wordpress. com **P23** Lincoln Memorial - edtech2.boisestate .edu **P24** Wendy Hoffman - Youtube.com **P26** Mengele young - allthatsinteresting.com/ in army - dailymail.co.uk **P32** journal drawing - fionabarnett.org/ Col Michael Aquino - theeventchronicle.com **P34** Janine Jones - family files **P38** Blanche Chavoustie - fiskfh.com **P40** Berkowitz, young - usatoday.com / old - ariseandshine.org **P42** Jose Delgado with monkey - blogs.scientificamerican. com/ and bull - wireheading.com **P47** logo – sanfordheisler.com/ Martin Orne - isgp-studies.com **P48** Cornell - visitithaca.com **P48** Yale - omnihotels.com **P56**Chan - drawings at pedophiles downunder.com **P59** Mike Willesee show released the police interview of Bryant in 2016 **P60** Survivors in Rome – abc.net.au **P63** judge -resources 2.news.com.au **P67** Kingdom Hall – poemnest.com **P71** Pell – Tasmaniantimes. com/ Pell and Prime Minister Howard - wixxyleaks.com **P77** Navy - dicejervisbay.com **P85** Ryan - humanheadline.com.au **P92** Frans Van Heerden **P100** The Queen - 11.wp.com **P102** Eildon - pulpcurry.com **P113** Richard Taus and son - defrauding america.com **P121** Podesta - victuruslibertas.com **P129** McMartin preschool - NYTimes.com **P135** Sen Church - e.wikipedia.org/ Sen Bill Heffernan valedictory - l.guim.co.uk **P151** dax – daxcentre .org **P156** Herron – Wiki pedia **P158** Abu Ghraib - morallow ground. com **P161** Fiona - family files **P181** Dunblane - mirror.co.uk **P186** arrigo - M Maxwell/ V Wolf – Tulanelink.com **P189** island – Bellingem. indywatch.org **P199** Pope - almanar.com.lb **P205** Temple Grandin - Hyde.edu/ Panksepp - news. unt.edu **P211** Nicole Kidman - 9News.com.au **P221** caveman – Brophyworld.com **P226** jail - napiernews.com **P232** PNG kids – abc licensed/ Haiti boat – globo.com **P247** Sen Proxmire - US Holocaust Museum **P260** dance - yyf.com.au **P262** EO Wilson - pbs.org

With gratitude to the above photographers, MM.

## INDEX

- Abu Ghraib 219  
academia 211-220  
Adelaide Fringe 14  
Adler, Daniel 214  
AIDS 235  
Aishe 152-155  
aggression 206  
Antelman, Rabbi Martin 159,  
172-174  
Aquino, Col Michael 31-32,  
133  
ASIO 213  
Assange, Julian 102  
autism 206, 235
- Bailey, Dr Harry 235  
Balcombe 95-97  
Barnes, Alan 155  
Barnett, Fiona 54-56, 74, 161,  
233-234  
Barnett, Thomas P 165  
Barritt, Jim 88-89  
Beazley, Kim Jr 144  
Beazley, Kim Sr 124  
Beck, Richard 131  
Bennett, Bill 220  
Berkowitz, David 40  
Bernard, Ronald 203, 241  
Bernays, Edward 145  
Bilderberg Group 168  
blind institutional allegiance  
66  
Bogle, Gilbert 127  
Bonacci, Paul 139-142  
Bowlby, John 145  
brainwashing, legal test of 57  
Breytenbach, Breyten 222  
Brick, Neil 159  
Bryant, Martin 58-59, 95  
Buckey, Ray 130  
Burton (Lord) 73, 203  
Bush, George W 160  
Bush, Poppy 121
- Cabal timeline 118-120, 143  
Cameron, Dr Ewen 152  
canon law 173  
Cantwell, Dr Alan 235  
Carr, Bob 215  
Casey, Lord Richard 213  
Catholic Church, hierarchy of  
71-76  
Charter of Children's Rights  
52-53  
Chavoustie, Blanche 38-41,  
43-49  
Chelmsford Hospital 213  
child protective services 145  
Church of Satan 160  
Church, Sen Frank 135-136  
citizen's arrest 233  
Claridge, Paul 66  
Coate, Justice Jennifer 90  
controlled opposition 204  
Cornell University 48  
covert agencies 74  
Crocker, Rev Maury 221  
Crowley, Aleister 160  
CSIRO 213-214

cult 102-107, 146

Dax, Dr Eric Cunningham  
58, 213

Davidsson, Elias 222, 225

Day, Dr R 75, 189-198

Day, Monsignor J 86-90

Deep Sleep 156

Delgado, José 42-49

depersonalisation 218

Department of Veteran  
Affairs 95

Dicks, Dr H 149-150

dobbing 78

Dulles, Allen W 145, *letter to Hoover* 216-219

Dunblane massacre 73, 175-  
179

Dunegan, Dr Lawrence 189-  
198, 209

Dutroux, Marc 73

Emery, Dr Fred 152

Ekman, Paul 211

Evans, Frederick 213

False Memory Syndrome 28-  
33

Family, the 102, 164

fear 207-210

Fort Dietrich 214

Fotheringham, Trish 153,  
219-220, 248-251

Fox, Cathy 113

Fox, Senior Officer Peter

Frank, Eve 118

Freemasons. See Masons

Fulbright scholars 213-215

Gabbard, Rep Tulsi 199

Gadjusek, Dr Carlton 233-  
238, 239

Gallo, Dr Robert 235

Garter, Order of the 204

Garwood, Bobby 243-245

Geelong Grammar 63-66,  
215, 225

genocide 240, 246-247

geomates 221-225, 228

Godfrey, Dr ME 37

Goldstein, Emmanuel

Gottlieb, Sidney 17, 19, 115,  
137

grand jury 230

Grandin, Temple 205-210,  
223

Griggs, Kay 82, 179, 188, 201

Gumshoe 82, 95, 102, 264?,  
266

Haiti 230

Hamilton, Thomas 175-179

Hamilton-Byrne, Anne 102-  
107, 154

hand signals 24, 176

Handrahan, Lori 244-245

Hart, Barry 156

Harvard University 211

Heffernan, Sen Bill 133

Hellfire Club 160, 202

Herron, John 155-157, 239

Highton House 64-66

- Hoffman, Wendy 24-27, 162-165  
*hosti humani generis* 229-230  
Hume, David 224  
Huxley, Aldous 146  
Huxley, Julian 212  
Huxley, Leonard 213  
hypnosis 19, 213
- impostors 226  
Irwin, Alby 88  
Iserbyt, Charlotte 147
- Jason Group, the 214  
Jehovah's Witnesses. See Watchtower Australia  
Jensen-Stevenson, M 252-254  
Johns Hopkins 48  
Johnson, Anne 189  
Johnson, Judy 134  
Johnston, Judge Elliott 126-128  
Jones, Dr Ivor 154  
Jones, Janine 34-37, 43-48, 225  
Jones, Jim 119  
Karriker, Wanda 3  
Kearney, Joe 88-89  
Kellaway, Dr Charles 238, 239  
Kelvin, Richard 154  
Kennedy, Alexander 152  
Kennedy, Pres John F 203  
Kerry, John 160  
Kidman, Antony 211, 215  
Kiriakou, John 108, 200  
Kissinger, Henry 116, 153, 168-170, 172-177  
Kurnell Beach 124, 233-234  
Kuru 214, 234-238, 239
- LaVey, Anton 160  
Law, Cardinal Bernard 76  
Leahy, Sen Patrick 220  
Lederberg, Joshua 214  
*Leeuwin* (HMAS) 77-84, 92  
leukemia 235  
Loftus, Elizabeth 30  
Lucifer 158-165  
*Luther v Borden* 227  
Luzzato, Tamara 122
- Macfarlane Burnet, Sir Frank 234-237, 239  
Madsen, Wayne 219  
Martin, Al 225  
Massachusetts militia 228  
Masons 159, 187, 200  
McClellan, Justice Peter 60-63, 90, 92, 188  
McDonald, Adam 97  
McGowan, Daniel 133-134  
McLachlan, Dee 66  
McMartin Preschool 129-134  
McMurray, Steve 211, 230, 232  
Mead, Margaret 238  
Meirs, Michael 146  
Melbourne Response, 89  
Mengele, Josef 24-27, 28, 163-164  
Miller, Alison 164-165

Minchin, Tim 224  
 misprision, crime of 224  
 MK-Naomi 21, 136, 239  
 MK-Ultra 16-33, 76, 115,  
 211-220  
*Modern Slavery Act* 256-258  
 Moore, Sarah 102-107  
 Morgan, Cathi 240-241  
 mother-child bond 39  
 Mulkearns, Bishop Ron 89  
 Mullens, Claudia 200  
 Mullins, Eustace 200  
 Murdoch, Rupert 202

NASA 71-77  
 Nine-Eleven 209  
 Nixon, Christine 88  
 North, Col Oliver 225

occult, the 158-165  
 Operation Paperclip 136  
 Opus Dei 201  
 Orlikow, Velma 138, 200  
 Orne, Dr Martin 211, 212  
 Orwell, George 165, 219  
 outlawry 229  
 Owen, Alisha 139-142

pack mentality 223  
 panic 208  
 Papua New Guinea 126, 234-  
 238, 239  
 Paul, Rep Ron 204  
 Paul, Sen Rand 199  
 Panksepp, Jaak 205-210

Pell, Cardinal George 60, 71,  
 89  
 Petrauskas, Dr Leonas 124,  
 211, 212, 215, 233-234  
 Pizzagate 121-128, 151, 188  
 Podesta, John 121-128, 188  
 police complaints 230  
 prosecutions 224  
 Proxmire, Sen Wm 247

Queen Elizabeth II 100  
 Quigley, Carroll 144

rage 207, 210  
 Rapke, Trevor 80, 81  
 Ratzinger, Joseph 159  
 Rawlings Rees, John 213, 235  
 ritual abuse-torture 219-220  
 Robison, John 187  
 Rockefeller, David 168-170,  
 189-198, 205  
 Roman Catholic Church. See  
 Catholic Church  
 Rothschild, Mayer 160  
 Royal Commission 61-96  
 Rutz, Carol 16-19, 115  
 Ryan, Detective Denis 74,  
 85-91, 229  
 Ryan, Tony 258-259

Sabbatian sect 55-57, 159  
 Sargant, Dr William 235  
 Satanic cults. See cults  
 Satanic Ritual Abuse. See  
 ritual abuse-torture  
 Savile, Jimmy 110

Shure, Fran 209, 256-258  
 secrecy 199-204  
 secret societies 201-203  
 Seligman, Martin 211, 215  
 Shure, Fran 209, 252-524  
 Sinclair, Gov Peter 94  
 Skolnick, Sherman 109, 125  
 Skull and Bones 160  
 Slavery 255-257  
 SMART conferences 119  
 sociobiology 7  
 sociopath 23  
 Springmeier, Fritz 160  
 Stewart, Angus 72, 93  
 Strawcutter, Pastor R 201  
 Stich, Rodney 112  
 student suicides 229  
 Sullivan, Kathleen A 20-23,  
 239  
 Sutcliffe, J Philip 211, 212  
  
 Targeted Individuals 34-48  
 Taus, Richard 109-113  
 Tavistock 143-157, 213  
 Taylor, Brice 71-77, 220  
 torture 216-219  
 treason 228  
 Trist, Eric 152  
  
 truth commission 22, 23  
 Trutmann, Philippe 63  
 Tsarnaev, Tamerlan 228  
 Tsarnaev, Jahar 95  
 Turner, Stansfield 18  
 Tutu, Bishop Desmond 222  
  
 Uttley, Sandra 175-179  
  
 Verdier, Paul 57  
 violence 195  
 von Einem, Bevan 154-156  
  
 Watchtower Australia 67-70,  
 73  
 Wells, HG 75  
 Wilson, EO 260-262  
 Wolf, Valerie 137-138  
 World Government 165, 187,  
 244  
  
 Yale University 48, 160  
*Yellow Bus* 225, 230  
  
 Zigas, Dr Vincent 234-237,  
 239  
 Zevi, Sabbatai 159  
 Zwack, Xavier 202



## PERSONAGES ON THE BACK COVER:

Top row:

**Sarah Moore**, one of the 14 children adopted by the sadistic Anne Hamilton-Byrne. As a doctor, Sarah pleaded guilty to self-prescribing Pethidine for her pain. Sarah died in Melbourne in 2016 at age 46. (Photo: theAge.com.au)

**Tim Minchin**, composer of the song “Come Home, Cardinal Pell.” Subscriptions helped to pay airfare for survivors to attend the grilling of Pell in Rome.

**Steve McMurray**, owner of informative website, McMurrayReport, and host of a Youtube program of interviews that exposes MK-Ultra in Australia.

**Gail Furness**, SC, who serves as “Counsel Assisting the Royal Commission.” (Photo: news.com.au)

bottom row:

**Denis Ryan**, a former detective who has now received an apology from the Victorian Police for the way he was persecuted when he reported Church-pedophilia. (Photo: theAustralian.com.au)

**Trish Fotheringham**, Canadian author of a breathtaking play about “dissociation since prehistory.” Her website, MoreThanAnIdea.ca, says “Love is the answer.”

**Cathi Morgan**, the British counterpart of Fiona Barnett, who hosts a trove of up-to-the-minute MK-Ultra information at cathki.wordpress.com.

Back cover design by Craig Arnold